



Abhi Bhattacharya (1921 ó 1993)
1984 Boulder, Colorado USA

Destiny with Dadaji

by Abhi Bhattacharya

Unpublished manuscript 1989

2nd revised Edition 2006 for online distribution only

Contact information:

Mailing: Ann Mills, Amida Press, PO Box 235, Westport WA 98595 USA

Email: annmills@dadaji.info

Web sites: <http://www.dadaji.info>

<http://www.dadaji.us>

Introduction

by Ann Mills

For 20 years beginning in 1971, Abhi Bhattacharya, award winning and much beloved Indian film star, traveled with Dadaji on annual tours throughout India and the world. His manuscript "Destiny with Dadaji" relating his intimate experiences and transcribed audio tapes of Dadaji speaking on a wide variety of topics is unparalleled in its honesty, innocence and simplicity. The authenticity of his experiences comes through in his rich, uninhibited style. Abhi wrote spontaneously as words flowed without the slightest attempt to conform to a book format. He wrote from the heart and his love for Dadaji will embrace you and expand your own intimacy with Dadaji.

Abhi gave me his huge 200+ page handwritten manuscript in 1989. In the following years he sent me voluminous correspondence with additions to his book without indicating any way to integrate them into his original manuscript. Therefore, at Abhi's request I edited his often chaotic and repetitive writings, while having the goal to maintain his unique style. I made no effort to rewrite or polish

Abhi's manuscript. Abhi died in 1993 before his book could be published in hard cover. Prior to his death Abhi he gave me full permission to make his book available. Providing his remarkable book "Destiny with Dadaji" online is an honor and a privilege. Advances in technology have allowed me to update the original edited manuscript with many pictures that I took or collected over the many years of traveling with Dadaji and Abhi throughout the world.

In my personal observations, I found Abhi a most devoted traveling companion and friend to Dadaji. During Dadaji's world tours Abhi was always at-the-ready to respond to Dadaji's every request. Abhi slept lightly, always nearby Dadaji's bedroom in the event Dadaji woke up and called for him. They enjoyed camaraderie as that of long time, fun loving friends. In the evening after guests had gone, now and then Abhi and Dada would share a peg of Chivas Regal together.

Abhi told me that he endured hardships in his personal life and his film career after meeting Dadaji, but he never asked Dadaji for relief. He simply laughed out loud and said, "It's Dada's Leela!"

Whatever difficulty arose during Dadaji's world tours, Abhi never complained or lost his temper with anyone. He was always friendly and jovial, willing to help Dada in anyway he could. While they toured Abhi often coordinated the long lines of people who came to meet Dadaji individually and experience Mahanam. Abhi also set up a place to offer books about Dadaji, Sri Sri Satyanarayan posters and wallet cards, which were available for small fee to people who wished to buy them. On occasion, Dadaji also asked Abhi to speak about Dadaji's message to gatherings of people. It took much encouragement for Abhi to do so, because he never claimed the limelight during the tours, which is surprising since he was recognized worldwide as a famous Indian Film Stars with 74 films and numerous movie awards to his credit. Looking through hundreds of photos in my collection to find pictures for this book, it was not surprising to discover nearly every time Abhi was in a photo, he was in the background.



Ann Mills & Abhi Bhattacharya 1983
at Utsav in Somnath Hall Calcutta

Preface



Dadaji 1977 Bombay
(January 13, 1910 ó June 7, 1992)

The world has little knowledge that this time the Root of creation, as Dadaji, comes for the first time when the world has the maximum of corrupt population with the maximum divisions of humanity in the form of castes and religions. Though Dadaji means Universal Elder Brother for humanity, He is the Universe Himself. The first DA, in the earliest language (Sanskrit or Pali), means the One Who creates, gives; the second DA means that one being Lord's Name has come to make us, to hold the Name. DA + DA = DADA JI (JI adds respect). Yet even now, the top intellectuals, scientists, philosophers, writers, historians, journalists, religious heads of east and west alike have met Dadaji and written about Dadaji's Supremacy and message of Truth which is One. There are innumerable writings by top people in several volumes of books on Dadaji, written in a short period of 18 years time. This is unprecedented, a miracle.

It will be self-satisfying to go through the details of infinite manifestations and experiences of my eighteen years and ten consecutive trips to the Western world with Dadaji. Always, God appears in human form at the end of each civilization. Apart from my own experiences, I had the scope of my cassette recordings taken of Dadaji since 1971.

While writing, all thoughts flow

naturally, not by preparation. All of a sudden, I start, so nothing is in systematic order. The readers can find out themselves the authenticity of my writing after going through the miracles and manifestations I experienced in the world of Dadaji.

When I first invited Dadaji to this house without seeing Him, my inner feeling was "Dadaji is God", but I did not know what God, life or creation was. The movie world was my love and my life. In the following 18 years, I was gradually fascinated to listen to what Dadaji said, particularly on my cassette recordings. He said everything about Him as the Creator of life and the manifested world of mind (humanity) and Destiny. After 18 years, Dadaji has made me exclusive for about a year now. I am mentally free from all, so I can understand and assess His sayings that I listened to every day for 17-18 years. The understanding comes naturally, in time, not by intelligence of mind, which is conditioned by mind. Dadaji is not a passed (graduated) student, yet He teaches of the world beyond. He talks about Truth of existence of which humans are ignorant. He said, "Only God exists. Truth is One. All who are born are perishable and come as guests, temporarily, and are victim to a crematorium, burning yard or graveyard, because existence is He. He is the life of the body. Everything is Destiny, which is He Himself."

Fortunately, being in the movie world, a star since 1946, now a veteran actor, I was selected by Dadaji (Destiny) in 1969. Now, I am writing on Him, not due to any university knowledge, meditation, ritual or worship. Not to my credit, I have moved with Dadaji by His wish for these 18 years in India and the West. I had no intention or energy to be able to adjust to Dadaji's movements. It is also a miracle. Today, I can say with full confidence, created within me by Dadaji, that I am the

most experienced man in the world about God, life and Destiny for which a person has no knowledge or authority to dictate. A person cannot create a body, nor has anyone created eternal life, so people are mortal. Because of mind's attachment to the temporary body, a person is blind, cannot see properly, and cannot see that we don't exist.

Dadaji asserts this manifested world of mind is for His Play, i.e. Dadaji's. I write Dadaji because I have seen Dadaji's play with the mind of people, which they do not know. Dadaji proves scientifically in the world that He is within as life's vibration, exhaling and inhaling, breathing existence throughout the universe as Gopal Govinda, i.e. Mahanam, the Word who is within. This is the opening message in the book "The Truth Within - Dadaji", edited by Ann Mills of U.S.A. He is everywhere. Everything is He. This experience (Mahanam) people have experienced all over India and the West. Dadaji says, "Humanity is One. Religion is One. He is One." Being within, He sees all that we do. But, due to ego of our mind we cannot know. Dadaji always says "He". Dadaji says, "I am nobody. A body can't do anything". I write some of Dadaji's sayings which I recorded in 1972. No person can dare say, as Dada said:

"People of this age are so fortunate, can talk to Him. He has come so low for you to make love play and to establish Truth, which is One."

"You are listening from the Root."

"None has the capacity to challenge Him in three worlds."

"None can imagine this type of advent in human form from the Infinite Absolute State, Satyanarayan, beyond mind, can come. He has not come before, nor will come again. Man has never seen Him, the Creator, like this."

"When He comes, He has already made man dead."



It means He has come, the Existence of all and none can oppose Him. He is omniscient, omnipresent, and omnipotent. None can escape His vision, even if He is talking to all present before Him, His body is not like a man. There is omnipresent Fragrance of Dada which manifests everywhere in the world, day and night, without any gap in time and space. Sometime in the body He appears wherever He likes. His body is not like us. We are conditioned by mind, so we are ignorant. The sayings, experiences and miracles of Dadaji, if assessed properly, are beyond understanding. They prove that Dadaji covers the whole universe. He is life and Destiny. God as Dadaji, Himself, has become man for His play. And, people do not exist by themselves. So, Dadaji says, "I am in you, you are in me. I am, I am. Don't forget, we cannot be separated."

A person, with ego and in the blindness of attachments to mind and body, separates Him. But, Eternal Krishna or Govinda is the world, created with Him. Originally humanity was One. Now Dadaji as Supreme Truth, Satyanarayan, with His creative potency, Prakriti, will make people realize this. Who can say and do this other than the Supreme? No person other than Him can dare to say that a person's existence is He. So, there is only God. Every person is God. Everyone, everything is God. This experience never happened in civilization. None can challenge His Supreme knowledge and POWER that is Dadaji. He is the Power to move all forms and the human race, as people are mortal.

Chapter One

Let me start with miracles and manifestations of Dadaji in India and the West. His Power is natural, not acquired power. And, I will tell some of Dadaji's message of Truth, some history of other messengers of Truth and some of what I recorded Dada speaking about the coming destruction.

Dadaji, all of a sudden in 1974 in Bombay, tells me, "Tell Hiten to sell his factory." Hiten, my relation, met Dadaji once in 1971 for Mahanam. He is very dear to me and I stayed with him for years when I first came to Bombay to be a leading man in movies. In his house, I had the best of contacts with movie magnates of India and the West, and I also had the association of the top intellectuals of India and the West during 1950 and onward. That helped me have a better outlook in life. Hiten Choudhury is his name, a famous name in Bombay in the film world and non-film circles outside India. After staying at his house, I came to my current Delphin House on Carter Road in Bandra area of Bombay in 1958. Dadaji came the first time to this house in 1971 and Hiten just met Him for 10 minutes. After he had the experience of Mahanam, he had no connection with Dadaji. Dadaji knew he was an excellent man.

Shortly thereafter, Hiten had a heart attack. Dadaji said, "Can it not be cured?" And, while we were passing by Hiten's house in my car, Dadaji abruptly said to stop and He got down. On His own, Dadaji went upstairs. Dada touched Hiten, and he was cured by His Wish. About the factory, it was a few years after when Dadaji said Hiten should sell his factory. When I told him, Hiten was not agreeing as the factory was doing well. But he later sold it as it started having labor problems. Dadaji sees minds before, in advance, for the ultimate. Hiten's age was then 60 years and he had very good money by selling the factory. It saved him in the future because he was later not physically well enough to attend the factory works. Dadaji knows all about people because we and He are inseparable.



Dr S Radhakrishnan

Dadaji, as God or Satyanarayan, does not need any telephone instrument to talk to anyplace in the world and He telephones without a number, if needed. However, for worldliness He keeps a telephone. Once in 1973, Dadaji and I were sitting and talking in His room in this Delphin House where I stay. All of a sudden at 11 p.m., He calls me to sit in front of Him. He put His hand on my head and said He likes to telephone to Poona to the Editor of the Poona Herald and ask him to bring the article, to be published the next morning, by Dr. S. Radhakrishnan, Ex-President of India, who met Dadaji in Madras and wrote the article, which at the time could not be published due to shortage of time. The next day the Editor, Mr. Robert, came with the published article as per the "telephone" talks with Dada when He placed His hand on my head.

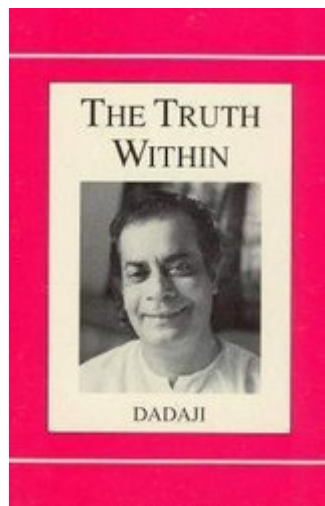
In 1988 in Bombay, we were with Dadaji in Bhappi Lahiri's house for lunch. Bappy is the top Music Director in Indian films and is totally devoted to Dadaji. He always says, "It's all due to Dadaji." In the afternoon, when Dadaji and I were going back to my house, Dadaji asked me for His cigarettes, which He never smoked at that hour. It struck me because He asked, it revealed that He knew I forgot and left His cigarette packet in Bhappi's house. When we arrived at Delphin House, I gave Dada a cigarette and He did not want it. He just wanted to play with me, as if He



Bhappi Lahiri

did not know I forgot the packet. After 17 years of experiences, I can now assess that He knows every mind in the world and every movement of people.

The next day I was in a hurry to be ready for Dada's work and I went into the bathroom deciding I won't take a full bath, only I would wash the lower part under my waist. I did so and when I came later to Him, Dadaji said, "Are you not taking a bath today?" Previously I would not have marked this saying of Him, but now, after years of being exclusively with Dada, I recognize His omnipresence in such simple sayings.



Dada used to say, "Do you have mind?" Then I could not follow Him. Gradually, after 17 years, my mind is able to assess His sayings recorded on my cassette player. So, the title of the book, "The Truth Within - Dadaji" means He is in all human beings. He manipulates all minds for His Leela and to establish Truth, God which is One. As if He is the room, and we are all in Him, His Room. He lives in us. The world is God, so humanity is One. Only God exists, we don't exist as the body is also His.

In politics there are talks of peace while, undercover of the big talks, more dangerous and devastating weapons are being manufactured. Love is only on the lips. In time, all will be baffled with the disastrous end of human civilization, which Dadaji told 18 years before. This time the worst destruction is to happen. He sees the Ultimate, not on the level of a person's vision. Dada is manipulating minds with Prakriti in a gradual process. He will not allow people to have (or think they have) authority to dictate life as they want. People have to acknowledge the Supremacy of Dadaji, God, and to know there is a Creator Who is the cause of endless creations. People do not create. Creator is Satyanarayan, the formless One, in all forms as Gopal Govinda. Scientists must know God has His blueprint, which people have no right to know. Dadaji has been moving in this direction, step by step, all these years. He said, "Forget about what people knew or did, think from now on 'His'. People have no common sense, are blinded by Maya and limited in sight, and do not know good or bad. What is right today is wrong tomorrow."

Now, I read newspapers and view all life events in view of what Dadaji said and what He does being within everything and everyone. I can understand the trend of mind's tendencies all over the world, due to Dadaji's lifting the covers of my mind, ego and attachments. I can say today, He will bring all to Him, in the course of time, by applying Prakriti, His ruling Power. Being baffled by the course of events, people will acknowledge Him and His message. "The world is His family. It is He, the One, the Guru, Who exists in all beings as One. He has become father, mother, friends, relatives, sons, daughters, wife, wealth, all senses, all bodies...All. He has connected, by mind which is temporary, all beings for his play, to create different tastes of life, ultimately to be off their bodies after 100 years or 40 years. This is His creation. Everything is Guru, the indivisible One."

This was said by Dada for the world in the beginning in the Upanishad, the earliest of scripture, but people have distorted it and created divisions of humanity. Only God talks for the whole human race and for One Religion; not for many separate groups of nations, or particular intellectuals, or human Gurus, or scripturists of worldly leanings of mind who have distorted Truth. Dadaji says, "Person is mortal, can never be a Guru. Nam is Eternal, is the Guru." This is Dada's challenge to all Gurus since 1972 and nobody could, or can to this day, come to face Him, including all self-styled Gurus or Bhagwans. They fear Dada. In future, all Gurus with properties and organization, and all institutions of Hindus, Muslims, Christians, etc., will be extinct. They cannot stand against Truth, for which Dadaji moves fearlessly and selflessly all over the world. He says, "Human beings all over the world are the same, with forms and minds, He or God, Guru, Nama is One within them. So the self-revelation of Mahanam, Gopal Govinda, all over the world comes from

one's own. Then one acknowledges Truth, God, Nama. The future world will be dictated by this Law of His, as Dadaji ordered, "No body has power to change."

Dadaji does not move around the world for His business needs. Dadaji has no mind with attachments so His Love is not restricted to individuals. It cannot be explained. He loves all. This Advent is the first time in creation and people are so fortunate to have His contact and love. He establishes that a person can do nothing. He is doing all for His Love and to make Himself free of the limitless bodies that are moving now.



Abhi Bhattacharyya and Dadaji 1971

One great lesson we must learn from Dadaji, the God, He, the One who creates billions in Him, is that a person cannot create one's life, body, or Destiny. Because of Maya we don't realize this and Maya is also for His Play. Nobody can change the Destiny because He is the Destiny of Himself. He created Himself with minds and bodies

formed by Prakriti, His Creative Power. He moves the creation for Himself, by Himself. It is a boundary less universe, which scientists don't know because of mind's limitation. Within the infinite universe is the finite world of planets, mind, forms, water, earth, humans, etc., created by Him. Humans are the highest form of creation with consciences, with the ability to love, and ultimately to be merged with Him when mind's desires finish.

Construction and destruction take place every moment. He is Soul, Life in the body, driving the body by a mind created by Him. When mind is infused in a body, mind becomes full of Maya with all sorts of desires and wants connected with the body. Then the body and mind in combination enjoy pleasures and sorrows in action and reaction with the individual sense, the I-sense or ego. This is Prakriti. Whatever a man or woman sees and becomes involved in from childhood onward has to happen, is predestined. The play goes on with aging and various roles of child, adult, parent, etc., according to the mind, the experiences of which no one can foresee. By various ongoing attachments people forget their past as they pass through the stages of mind and body to old age. When the body goes off (death) the mind remains with Him, the formless One, our Life, Gopal Govinda, the Lord. Whatever unsatisfied desires of mind remain assume different bodies, birth after birth. In this way, mind continues with greed, wants, loss and gain, in pursuit of satisfying the endless desires according to one's love for bodily pleasures of one kind and another. Endless different types of bodies are possible, fat, thin, tall, and short, with wide variety of racial characteristics. It is His Force; He creates by the union of sperm and ovum. Dadaji says, "Man can do nothing."

God allows the mind to travel, does not disturb the natural desires. Mind repeats, as mind does not like to forget worldly pleasures and expectations, wrong deeds and mistakes. This is the nature of the mind in Maya. One's mind must come to the end of desires naturally, must come to Him in time by realizing one's helplessness, ultimately to say, "Oh, God, save me."

Nam is there, given to humans for them to hold Him. He or His Nam is the same. This Name prescription was given in every civilization. However, this civilization is the worst, with human Gurus, priests, proliferation of temples, churches, mosques, spiritual practices and loveless, selfish, corrupted minds. People cannot get peace of mind in spite of all worship, lectures, prayer and books. Religious practices in holy places and image worshipping are due to fear, due to ignorance. This age is full of ancient superstitions learned from religious leaders. We don't see Him.

We err by not caring for Him, Who is within. Without knowing this Truth, humans create all problems. God is neutral, does not interfere with the mind unless in a natural process mind searches for Him, not by effort. A love for Him must be the natural expression.

Five hundred years ago, in the eastern part of India, Bengal, knowing the civilization of mind and condition of humanity, came One in the fullness of Krishna state and in human form. His family name was Nimai Misra. He had no school learning, yet was a great scholar who spread the message of His Love for humanity. Later, after He was gone, He became known as Sri Krishna Chaitanya Mahaprabhu. He had no temple, no saffron robes, no shaven head, although after He was gone the Brahmins depicted Him like that so that they would not lose their business. He suffered for us. Coming during Muslim rule, He said, "Mankind is One. Religion is One. God is One as Immortal Krishna or Rama. He prescribed Nam by moving door to door, saying, "Hari Rama, Hari Krishna." He never said His name, and said Muslims and Hindus are all one caste. But, due to superstitions, people did not like Him and He went through immense sufferings. He had to leave Bengal to go to Puri in Orissa, where both Hindus and Muslims are His devotees. In ignorance, people ignored his message, but Nam goes all over the world with the song, "Hari Rama, Hari Krishna", though spread in the wrong way by organization taking money for God, it is Truth that somehow cannot be suppressed.



Ram Thakur photo hangs in Dadaji's home

Then came Ram Chandra Chakraberty, also known as Sri Ram Thakur, in East Bengal, a family man, Supreme but minus Prakriti, His dictating power. He was moving amongst Hindus, Muslims, and Christians from 1900 to 1949, to make people conscious of Nama. He used to say, "Without Nama (God), nothing exists." He was selfless. For years he was moving door to door teaching Nama. He had no institution, but was not understood. Hindus, Muslims, Christians used to come to Him to feel the Oneness of God, of Religion. But, Prakriti of humanity ignored His Call, though He sowed the germ of Nama, which cannot go wasted. Ram Thakur was hurt by the nature of human beings. He concealed Himself. He said, "I see humanity is to face immense catastrophe and chaos and war. There is no love. So the One that comes next will fix up the world and He will be from Calcutta. He will make all the religions into One."

All three, Krishna Chaitanya Mahaprabhu (born 1487), Ram Thakur (1860- 1949), and Dadaji are He, the same, but Dadaji is the Root of Creation and comes with all Authority, all manifesting Power, with Prakriti that will cause the world of mind and body to move according to His Wish. He allowed the mind to move unchecked until 1968 and was watching the condition of humanity and human Gurus and priests. Then He opened Himself as Dadaji, when it suited Him, in 1969. However, from childhood He was after Sadhus, Yogis, etc., to get them back home from practicing austerities trying to find God in the Himalayas. Over the years, Dadaji toured so many places of India in different names and identities. Some knew Him as Kison Baba in Benares. In 1969, He opened as Dadaji. He was to wait for His mother's death. His father died in childhood, when he knew the Supreme was born. His mother also suffered for four years in old age as Dadaji wanted her to finish all mind's desires and she would not be born again. Mother used to say to her son, "Free me from body." Has anyone ever heard before of a mother thinking her son is God? Ultimately, Dadaji allowed her to leave the body as He wished. The beauty is, Dada grew within the body of His mother, chose His parents, though being within both as Mahanam, the Guru. When His

mother died, worldly-wise, Amiya became Dadaji for the world. His family name is Amiya Roy Chowdhury.

I asked Him when He first came to this house in 1971, "What were you doing all those years?" He said, "I was watching the mind of people, how they have detached from Truth." This is the Advent of Dadaji. He says, "What was before me now has to be forgotten." Now, what He dictates through Prakriti people have to follow. Humanity is One as He shows in Utsav in Calcutta for 20 years. His Name will flood the world in time to come and to continue for the future civilization. As I recorded on cassette tape in 1972, Dadaji said, "He is merciless to establish Truth. Abhi, no other way. Somehow Truth has to be established, hook or crook. So, nature, Prakriti, will cause disasters, more diseases and conflicts and chaos, step by step."

Now, in 1989, I have been watching these events according to what He said in 1972. Prakriti will take revenge to place Him Supreme for the welfare of humanity. This is creation for Him, not for people. He said, "Whatever people have known before is useless." Just see what happens from 1989 onward.

When India was partitioned, West Pakistan was devastating East Pakistan and having never seen Him before, I wrote to Dadaji, "Is God blind?" He wrote, "God is not doing anything. God is helpless, people of East and West Pakistan divided themselves as per their devilish needs. God did not ask them to partition. They did merciless killing. People have forgotten God in years since, so nature (mind) Prakriti is taking revenge in action and reaction. What God can do? God is neutral Witness. Prakriti is the blind Force in the Divine Play. Dada explains it like this. A cow eats grass, gives milk. She does not drink milk, but from that milk comes so many milk products. Similarly in Nature, the nature of mind has limitless expression in actions and reactions, over which no person has control. We don't know where it will end. This is blind Force! Prakriti does not spare, unless He is cared for. If one harms, he or she also gets harmed in time. Action and reaction. So, the whole world is interlinked by mind's actions and reactions.



Dadaji (center), Abhi (right) 1972 Bombay

Dadaji has come to establish Truth by applying His Power of Prakriti to make people realize this. Dadaji says, "A person with mind, whatever they do or say, ultimately is all wrong. Mind is such; blind in ego." Dadaji talks about the Ultimate, not for today or tomorrow. Today, people cannot see all because of their own limited vision and being attached to their own selfish environment and body. Dadaji has no mind, is beyond mind. It is like this. When all over the world people sleep, do they know where they are or who they are? That is beyond mind, One in the Universe. All the reactions of mind cease to exist; nothing exists as relations, whom we think of as our own. When we wake up, then all connections of mind come back from where, nobody knows.

A person's mind thinks innumerable thoughts from childhood to old age and a person has no control over the mind. We don't know where the

past thoughts of mind go and sometimes they come back without thinking. We are sometimes mentally confused and mind of the past or present drives the "I" without our knowing, even though thoughts are not wanted. This is Destiny. He controls. The body and mind's relations don't belong to us and are temporary. Otherwise, they would never leave or die. Similarly, all the bodies, for millions of years, die, proving that this body is not ours; it has to be thrown away eventually. So,

too, are mind's relations, a time comes when all are going off the body. None can hold them. Mind's function in the body ceases at death and the mind remains with Him. Mind is also He. We cannot move if He does not breathe. We, immersed in Maya and involvements of mind, cannot think this. Dadaji as He is within, driving the mind attached to the body throughout the manifested world of mind.

Everything will be changing after Dadaji. He comes to give the Awakening, "Don't forget Him." People will come to realize the whole world is His Family, no differences of caste, religion, or politics. He has come. He will do it. God, Who does all and created us, is not attached, can do whatever He likes. Everything is happening in Him, for His Play, and He has no attachment, no good, no bad, no sin, and no virtue. This I have seen with Dada all over the world. Whoever met Him, top scientists, intellectuals, professionals in all fields, who came to meet Dadaji with their "I-sense", actually Dadaji drove them from within to meet Him. Otherwise, it is not possible for people to come and to write about Dada. He is not interested for them to come again, unless He feels once again to draw them to Him.

Dadaji says scientists do not know anything; they come for a limited period, and then go off. So, Einstein or any other scientists are stupid to think the universe comes out of a Big Bang that signifies nothing. All are mental conceptions. The Universe has no end, no beginning. This was written in the earliest of scriptures, written by the Seers as God's message. Now, Dadaji proves it. Some of the greatest scientists in the East and West acknowledge it. With Dadaji, I have had the experiences of the scientists who have written about their direct experiences with Dadaji as the Creator of the Universe, life and Destiny.

People have not created themselves. People cannot stop diseases or death, cannot even do good to others, as all people are mortal, temporary. That's why Dadaji says, "People with limited intelligence and senses of mind boast for whatnot without remembering that their exit from the mortal world is inescapable. This Truth is to be spread for the afflicted humanity."



Abhi (left), Dadaji (center) at Abhi's house in Bombay 1972

Dadaji's responsibility to liberate our minds, Russia, China, all nations' minds. People are the same all over the world, within He breathes our existence. He does that which we do not know. If you realize this, your mind automatically will be stabilized. This is the message for the world.

People can do work only, but the result is not in their hands. He gives the result, because the work, Karma, He makes, creates for us to do. So, work or Karma is itself religion or worship, because Karma is also His. Whatever a person does is Karma set by Him, because we are born with

People can do nothing on their own, have no power of their own. So Dadaji has been amongst us to spread His Message and liberate people from this blindness. Because people on their own don't like to accept the Truth/Him due to Maya or mind's involvements, which are also created by Him for His Play. But, as All-merciful, He comes in human form at the most critical period of humanity.

A time will come, He will give up the body with which He has come, and He will remain the same in the Universe, with the manifested world of mind and nature. He has come to deliver us from the mind's illusion, for which we suffer. It is

Him to act in life. By doing Karmas, you learn; without Karma you don't learn. Either to listen or to receive is also Karma, and you have to do the Karmas, whatever He has set, and the result is not in your hands. It is in His, God's, hands because so long as He holds the body, this body exists. Work is also He; the power to work is He. People forget this and suffer.

Even children do not belong to parents. It is He who becomes relatives, friends, etc., the variety of love, all to enjoy Him ultimately. He enjoys His Creation. This was the original message in the Upanishad in the beginning of creation, but people have forgotten it in Maya. Dadaji comes to establish this message because on their own, people cannot realize Him. Dadaji applies Prakriti, having no mercy, to deal with mind and nature using earthquakes and acceleration of diseases. All Nature will revolt; all human calculations will be upset to realize Truth. This I recorded on cassette in 1972. Now there are AIDS, and other diseases, all set by Prakriti, which humans never thought of and which physicians cannot cure. Cure or no cure is also He. Doctors for consultations are also He. Just like in Creation there is fire which burns and destroys, and there is fire which creates energy to run engines. It is all His affair to liberate us, but we resist because of our false pleasures and attachments to living.



Dadaji 1977

Dada says, "Remember Nam." We did not know the efficacy of Name, but God and His Name are the same. So in creation, Nam has been created to hold humanity. Previously the Western world has been ignorant of this because the Advent of God did not come in the West. However, the Eastern world is familiar with Nam due to the message coming down through history from ancient India.

Now, Dadaji says, "Harken, listen the children of Supreme Bliss. People, with success of scientific and medical science, have been taking credit about accomplishments, but sufferings and deaths remain the same, problems are the same." Now people are coming closer to each other than before, due to the pressure of mind that creates more intermixing internationally, and people think science can do anything. Dada is not that God, Who will accept human egos and human authority. This time has the highest expansion of the human mind (ego), including corrupt Gurus and priests who mislead their followers about God. So the Cleverest of the clever, Dada, with all the Power to handle it, comes to teach, to liberate the world. To Him, Humanity and Religion are One because He is One. About India, Dada says, "This country has to be fixed first. Western world will automatically be set right."

Whoever is born into the world, be they the richest or poorest, has to die after their assigned role is over. I remember two names. The Shah of Iran, who brought Iran to light. In 1943, I saw the worst of Iran. With all his glory, he suffered and had to leave his country, had no place to die, though he was so rich. Then, Hitler, who imagined himself as dictator of the world, committed suicide. The history of humanity is like this, people have no eyes to see. People forget the same events happen all over the world. Causes of diseases and disasters are analyzed after they have happened and people are dead. That's why Dada says, "No authority has been given to a person (Jiva)." A person and He are the same for His Leela.

People have forgotten how so many wars and destructions have been in this creation. Dadaji says, "Annihilation or creation, people forget, then again warms up (mind) to fight, egos of people do not like to give up their importance. It is Maya again. A mother, how she suffers the loss of her child, again, she forgets, and that is the working of Maya. Maya creates suffering, Maya makes us to forget. This is His Play with mind. This is the world of mind, illusion, created by Him to enjoy His creation for which He comes direct in form to prove it. People have no choice; the world is a story of illusion of mind. Things which we think are our own actually are not ours. This body is not ours,

which in spite of our wish, goes on changing with age, never staying steady. How can we say the body is ours? Everything is God. He is within, unchangeable, even as the body changes." Dadaji asserts, "I will make man helpless to get rid of ego, by creating all sorts of problems. So Nama is a must. No other way. A time will come the whole world will be singing Nama to escape the onslaughts of Prakriti."

Earthquakes around the world, Armenia, Japan, USA, could man stop? Chernobyl, Bhopal, cyclone floods, hurricanes, all will recur in quick succession and will baffle people who will wail and wail. Political confrontations, national calamities, all sorts of sufferings to bring people to say, "Oh, God, help us." Dadaji says, "Ramaiva Sharanam (Remember Nam)", in the song He wrote.



Dadaji



Sri Sri Satyanarayan

This is the future for humanity, for which Dadaji comes as Absolute Truth, Satyanarayan, in human form, the Real Guru, Who is Indivisible and divisible. Dadaji as Lord, beyond mind, does not care whether you follow His message or not. His mind is not like a person's mind, because Truth itself manifests beyond time and space. Yet, Truth has to be followed. Now is the worst of times and Nam is the only path. Dadaji will not spare anybody, unless Nam is cared for. People suffer, without caring for Truth, without tasting Him, which is why we human beings are created. He created Himself, to enjoy His Creation, but Dadaji has allowed the mind (Prakriti) to have full play because it is His law and He doesn't interfere. Now mind has come to the highest point of corruption, selfishness, power-loving, and includes human Gurus, so He has come to

crush those exploiting innocent people. At this height of human power, He comes in human form to establish His Power over humanity. God, Himself, has to come whether people remember Him or not. Ultimately, humanity is zero. This time, He has allowed the mind to realize Him automatically. The Guru's job is to liberate, as per time. This is the time. Humans are born in this world to know, accept, and realize Truth and to be free of worldly Maya. The following story tells it.

Once a Guru came to a devotee on His own. It is His responsibility to make people free of sufferings of birth. God, (Guru), asked the devotee, "How long do you want to enjoy family and the world which are not yours permanently? It is high time to give up family attachments and do Nam." The devotee said, "My sons are not yet matured and well placed. They don't have enough worldly sense. When they will be fit, I will come to you and do Nam."

After some time the man, being quite old, died. Because of his strong infatuations for the same family, he had his birth again in the same family as a cow to supply milk, as he still wanted to help them. By giving milk, he was maintaining his sons and grandsons of his previous birth. Later, this cow became old. Again the Guru came and approached the sons to give the cow. They refused as the cow was still giving milk. Then the Guru told the cow, "How long you will be in the bondage of this Maya (strong ego attachment)? Come with me?" The cow, still deeply involved in the Maya for the family said, "Sons don't have money to purchase milk, the day grandsons will be

independent, I will come to you." After some time the cow became aged and died. Because of remaining attachments, he had been born again in the form of a dog and was living with the same family. The dog was guarding the house, being awake the whole night. The sons never bothered about who he was. (Dadaji says, "Relations are fixed by Him for individual play of Destiny.")

The dog became old and the Guru approached the sons, "Will you give the dog?" The sons became furious, saying, "This dog helps us to sleep in the night without fear, and we cannot give you." The Guru went to the dog, "How long you will live in this way? Come with me." The dog, "No, Guruji, my sons don't have intelligence to manage all, they sleep the whole night and I keep awake to guard them. Few days are left, I will come to you." The dog, being old, died.

Still having so much infatuation, or Maya, for the family, next he came back as a snake, took shelter in the family's rice godown (storage house). The whole day being in the rice godown, the snake was protecting the rice from the mice. Again, the Gurudev came and said, "How many births more you will like to remain entangled in the attachments of the world? This time come with me."

The snake replied, "If I don't protect the rice, how will the sons survive without food?" Guru thought, "Dog's attachments (Maya) cannot go just by saying." Then the Guru went to the sons and said, "In your rice storehouse there is a poisonous snake. When you will go there to pick up rice, the snake will bite you." Telling this, the Guru stood under a tree to see what the sons would do. The moment the sons heard about the snake, they ran to the godown with bamboo sticks, brought the snake outside, went on hitting him until his bones were shattered and he was about to die.

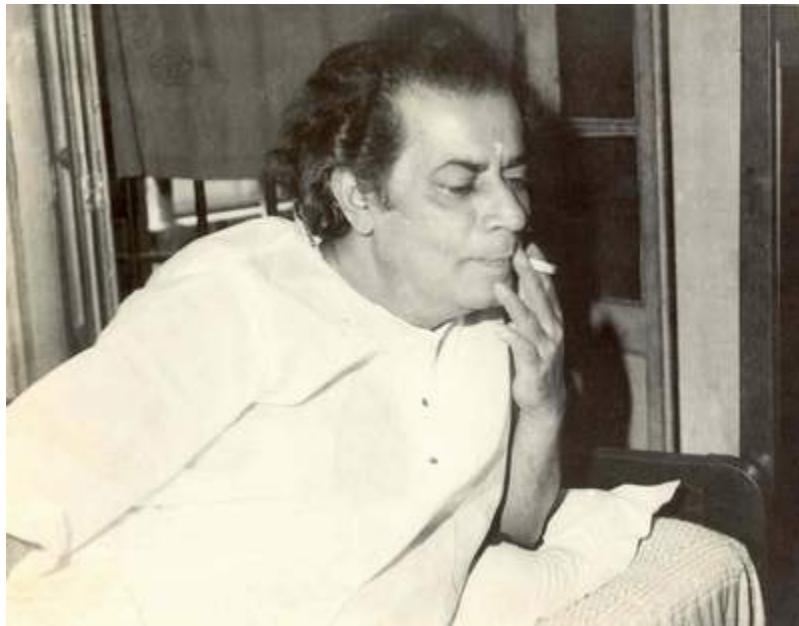
The Guru with sorrowful sighs came to them, said, "Don't hit him to death, and give the snake to me." The sons were so happy to hear this, "Yes, Thakur (God), take him away. We don't have any need of this snake." Guru or God started walking with the half dead snake. On coming to the road, the snake holding God's feet, was weeping and said, "Now, I don't have any more infatuations, Maya. Now, Gurudev, liberate me, take away my mind from worldly life. I take refuge in you." This is creation. There is no real relation; all is He, for His Play.

"Don't leave Nama," Dadaji says, "the world is not yours." Dadaji is ruthless here. The mind that does not accept Him, like in the story, gets suffering. Even then, mind that does not agree to hold Him, more suffering. A person cannot avoid it. Nam has to be taken, so Dadaji goes all over the world. He has come amongst us with that Wish. Wherever He passes, whoever sees Him, even sees His photo or listens to His Name, that person gets liberated from the involvements of Maya. A person on their own cannot do it. Dadaji suffers, in ways we cannot imagine, to get us liberated. This is Guru, God, and All-merciful. Humanity is suffering, so He comes. Remember this, you have no hold over your body, anytime it betrays. Dadaji always hammers on this point. If you don't remember this, He will create diseases and suffering to bring you to remember Him. We must know why we were born, to love Him, Who is our life. We must tell our mind, "Don't allow me to forget Him." Make it a practice to remember Him and automatically everything will be okay.

Dadaji proves mind and body are separate. Why? Mind wants to enjoy, but body fails. In old age, for example, it is more evident when the mind wants to run and the body fails to move. In the body is blood and flesh from head to toe and when one touches different parts of the body, man or woman, there should be one feeling in the mind for different parts of the body. But, mind has the inhibition or superstitions about various parts of the body. Dadaji says, "Why there should be

differences?" This is a person's mind. Beyond mind, there is no sensation of touching different parts of the body. Body has no feeling. Feeling sensation is in the mind which creates feeling. Enjoy the body. When no mind is there, there is no enjoyment, even in the sex act. When He is not within the body, no senses work. In death there is no sexual function between man and woman. Without Him, nothing works. Beyond mind is Zero. There is no sense of pleasure or suffering. This is Dadaji, Satyanarayan. Body, plus mind, plus He is the creation.

A person is not doing anything, everything He does, being within. He is unattached but gets a person's mind to do everything by His Power. The world of mind is illusory, though a person thinks he or she is doing everything. The time has come for Truth. Dadaji says, "So long now people were in deep sleep (Maya), now, get up. Why not think once, because of You we exist. Without Him, we cannot move our hands, nor can talk."



Dadaji smoking 1977 Bombay

Dadaji never says we are sinners. When everything He is doing; everywhere is He; where is the question of sins and virtues, good and evil? Good or bad is only in the I-sense of mind; therefore, people suffer in action and reaction. I never thought I would write on Truth, God. Today in 1989, I am writing, after meeting Dadaji in 1971. Since then, whenever He talked I was listening and recording on my cassettes. In my leisure hours, amidst all other activities and movie schedules for 18 years, I just listened to Dadaji's talks and

gradually, He became a joyful attachment. Of course, He does it because He makes it happen from within. It is a fact because in 1972, whatever He said that I would do in future, He has made me to do like He wished. I never thought to be moving with Dadaji for 18 years in India and to the Western World. I had no idea of Truth, God, and Creation and had no interest in Truth. But, when I was moving with Dadaji, wherever He wanted me to go, I did it in full interest and dedication to Him. Ultimately, when the time came, professional activities and other activities became less important, movement for Dadaji in mind or consciousness prevailed, importance of people gone. All He talked in those years; I have listened again and again, has pushed out other thoughts. It doesn't take university intelligence to understand, because consciousness with Him is automatic, not achieved. It requires no effort and cannot be learned in thousands of years.

Dadaji emphasizes we have no control over Destiny, as He creates Destiny by mind for His Play. So we should caution ourselves not to curse or take offense of any. This helps to avoid actions and reactions. But, we can't even do that unless He helps us. He says; tell your mind, "You are making me do, so I am doing." Then, automatically, He helps. Mind is He. He gives and sees from within. He listens, mind listens, mind speaks, and He listens.

All these are recorded in cassettes, which I listen to over and over and translate word by word from the Bengali. Everyday I feel the company of Him, I talk to Him, though Dadaji is in Calcutta and I'm in Bombay. Whenever, wherever He or His Nam is remembered, it becomes the

temple of Him, although physically He may be anywhere. He is everywhere. He exists all the time. He gives indications of His Presence, too. When others come to His room here in Delphin House, He exists in the photos of Him all around the room, on all the walls. Suppose someone enters the room, Dada gives the Aroma, though He may be in Calcutta or London. The room is peaceful, a temple. So many come now to bow down to His omniscient, omnipresent photos.

About my relation with Dadaji, a message in Bengali, signed Satyanarayan, came from the Invisible State. It was one time in 1974, during the time of the case against Dada which I will describe later. I was sitting in an adjacent room in His house while He was talking with many people in His room. While looking at a certain portion of a damaged wall, I felt for Dada being abused by others and tears came. I became conscious of my tears and not wanting to be seen by Dada, I stayed in that room. Instantly, I saw Dada coming to me, leaving all the others sitting there. He knew my mind and came and sat by my side and gave me some grapes to eat. Instantly, that full page message appeared from nowhere. Only later could I follow its meaning. From the beginning, I had no sense of Mahanam and the portrait of Satyanarayan. From the beginning, Dada was in the forefront of my mind. The message was regarding my relation with Him. He always lives with me, although He may be physically absent. That I had tears for Him; He could know it from the other room where He was talking to all. That time I did not know Dada as I know today. He is everywhere. Maybe He is talking to so many, yet He does all. Dadaji is Satyanarayan and Gopal Govinda, which He can't say as "I".

In a word, when relation with Him is set, all other connections go out automatically, as it is today, no worldly attachment or worldly love can overcome my mind. Only relation of love with Him exists, inseparable joy which the world cannot give. This is the test of Supreme Love. He and I are One, the richest treasure. So, whatever He said 18 years ago about me, "You don't have to go anywhere, everything will be looked after by Him (Dada). You will get things, what you need." I don't have to run for any need. I get all in time. Today, I am writing and sending cassettes to people in different parts of India and the world.

Dadaji said once, "Nothing is there without Calcutta." It means God in different ages and time has come in human form in the Eastern part of India. Love for God there is more than other places. Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, Ram Thakur, now Dadaji, all are from Eastern part of Bengal, where God's Name is a household name. Bengali's stick to God's Name against all odds. Also, their songs and literature, i.e. Tagore, are resplendent with devotion to God. They are not materialistic, like in other places, and prefer to be simple, caring for love, and happy with small things. That's why Dominique Lapierre, the French novelist, writes about Calcutta as the "City of Joy". Sufferings are everywhere, but in Bengal, God and Love are compensation. So it is in India also, with God sense, Nama, which rich and poor enjoy in distress, all can laugh. India is the Gateway of God for westerners because Indians believe God from ancestral beliefs and God is always incarnated here. In the western world, Dadaji's movements started with Indians, and then moved throughout the world. Dadaji proves all people all over the world are the same breathing with Mahanam, Gopal Govinda, and the Lord within.

A French scientist from Paris met Dadaji in London in 1978. He wrote to me that he was constantly having Dadaji's omniscient, omnipresent Aroma wherever he went. He telephoned Dadaji saying, "What have you done to me?"

Chapter Two

Now I will tell about some of Dadaji's travels in India and the West, with more of what I recorded Dadaji speaking, and the details of the 1973 case against Dadaji, which He predicted while talking to me in 1971.

In 1971, Dadaji started His message of God traveling to Orissa, Udhhar Pradesh, Bombay, Bihar, Delhi, Maharashtra, Gujarat, then from 1978, on to the Western World. In Calcutta, great scholars of wisdom started writing on Dada first. And, Dada drew devotees to Calcutta from all parts of India and the West to attend Dada's Utsav, the assembly of His Divine Expression for the Oneness of humanity, One Religion, and One God.



Early Utsav held in Dadaji's (foreground) Calcutta home

In the beginning, Utsav was held in Dadaji's house and was prepared by the family members. Gradually, more and more people began coming and after a few years, Utsav was held in a hired hall called Somnath Hall nearby Dadaji's house. The assembly of people who came from India and abroad all came to enjoy the Oneness of God, religion, and humanity in the Divine Presence of Dadaji. The Utsav lasted for two days and became a large gathering with

standing room only and people trying to catch a glimpse of Dadaji through the windows. In 1988, Dadaji said, "Now, no more Utsav like this. Truth of Oneness is established."

This year, 1989, a small Utsav was held in a flat near Dadaji's house, initiated by family members with the help of Jaiswal Das, Mrs. Bhur. Those with selfless love of Dadaji were there to serve Him. Ann Mills and Donald Maclean from USA, Robin and Dickie Blake from Nepal, Kansal and Anju Walia from London. Dr. Swarnkar formerly from London, now in India, came and served Dada devotedly. I had been there in Dadaji's house for 10 days and rarely did we talk. Formerly we talked often. Although His physical being and behavior has changed so much, which baffles those around Dadaji, now He is all the time in the Infinite State. His behavior and talks no one can understand. It is all a show of mind and beyond mind at the same time. He sings a lot in Divine Ecstasy and His songs are of fantastic quality. That sound is the Source of Him resounding in the Universe.

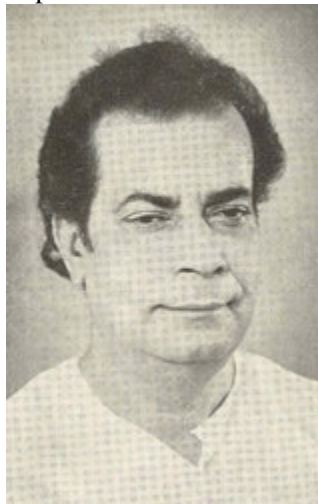


Abhi & Dada at last Utsav 1989 Calcutta

The time will come when the whole world will have to remember Nam, or God, or Dada in mind, because the creation is for the expression of His Love. As Dadaji asserts, a person under any circumstances has no right to say "I". The whole world is He; creation is He. The whole world has to acknowledge. There is no choice given to people, who are mortal. Dada will bring all to Him; it is just a question of time.

He says, "He is the dearest, nearest, closest, is within as our own. Because He exists in our bodies, we exist, we enjoy all due to Him. When He is off, we can't do anything." In 1971, when I was in Calcutta, Dada was saying all these. In very subtle way, which fortunately was recorded, Dada said, "He is the dearest, nearest and closest because He is within. Life is He. Without Him you can't do anything. When He goes away from the body..., where am I going? I am Eternal, body goes." While listening to the recording again and again, I could catch what He said. While Dadaji was speaking this, Fragrance was emitting constantly from His whole body. He was saying, "This Aroma is Satyanarayan." He sometimes spoke in the oldest of languages, which no person can speak. Later on, listening and enjoying the recordings in my leisure in Bombay, I understood His is the Existence, Life, Soul, we are dead without Him. I told Dada later, "You said this." He said, "Don't tell others now, everybody will be scared." But, I accepted it with no fear. So, I know Dada this way. Still, we forget this to continue life with I-sense.

The Western World has never had such experiences of God and His Love. Now they have had with Dadaji. They feel glorious for the first time with the experience of Dadaji as God. Many books have been written with the actual experiences of many of the world's wellknown men and women. This type of documentation, written at the time the Message of Truth is being delivered, is unprecedented in human civilization.



Dadaji 1974

Dadaji's great devotee, Atulananda Chakrabarti, a writer and journalist of repute and well versed in scriptures, wrote a book on Him titled, "Dada Movement", which was published in Calcutta in 1975. Mr. Chakrabarti was very old and sick. Doctors failed, but Dada kept him alive, treating him in His Divine Way, until the book was finished. In the book, he mentioned the world famous scientist Satyen Bose, of the Bose-Einstein theory. Bose, who got the theory earlier, wrote, "He is the Supreme Dada."



Dada has recorded, "Whole world is mine...go to hell by fighting amongst each other, He doesn't care who dies or lives. It is all in me. No sin, no virtue. To bring consciousness of Him." He never bothers for result, like our minds do, but it is Truth, none can stop. He is the only Power. Dada said, "Nobody can keep me in darkness." "I am giving blows intentionally to establish Truth. I know everything. Man is nothing, a speck of dust in the Infinite."

One American scientist commented on creation in "Span" magazine, "God has designed this system that runs perfectly. But, God did not give us a blueprint." So, Dadaji gives the message, "Remember Him. You have no choice to live life." Henry Miller, one of the century's greatest writers, wrote, "Dadaji, the Great Designer," published in the book, "The Truth Within - Dadaji". His observation on human life is a masterpiece. Dr. Lalit Pandit, physicist of Tata Institute of

Fundamental Research in Bombay, wrote of his experiences of Dadaji saying, "Credit and discredit are His, Dadaji's. Good or bad, rise and fall is He."

When a person is with Him, the sense of rise and fall in life does not matter. To live mentally with God there is great balance in life. Otherwise today's rise and tomorrow's fall steals away happiness, peace. The world of mind is full of uncertainties. This is the worst phase of mind's beastly civilization. My past as a movie star, filled with actions and reactions, and now my present with Dadaji, where all actions and reactions of mind are gone, allow me to say this. Otherwise, the mind keeps on creating unending problems for us. This describes that phase of mind (without action and reaction), which people He has liberated experience. A person cannot stabilize his or her own mind. So, He has come also to finish egoistic mind's compulsions by giving blows and creating miseries. When a person's authority gets weak, enfeebled, one becomes conscious of Him and lives life corrected by His guidance from within. Dadaji holds the steering for right direction, giving blows after blows.



Dr Sen's book

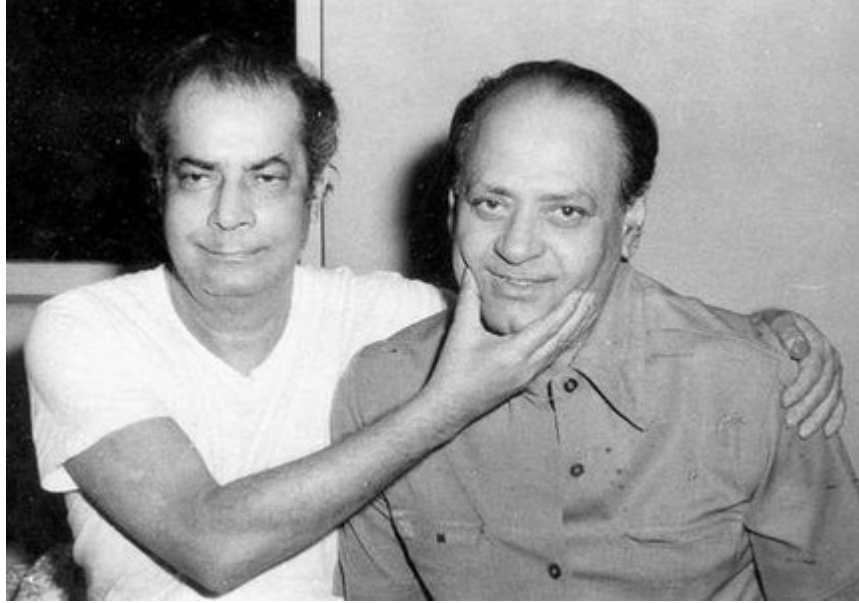


Ann Mills taping Dr Sen 1988 Utsav in Calcutta

Dr. Nanilal Sen, Dean of Humanities, Rabindrabharti University, attended all of Dada's sayings on scriptures and has written on them in a book titled "The Supernatural Extravaganza" among other works, unfortunately none of which have achieved wide distribution. He was a regular attendant to Dada in His house and his love is unique for Dada. So, he could write about Dada in books and articles. Dr. Sen is chosen by Dada as the number one scholar in wisdom and knowledge of books and scriptures, i.e. Veda, Gita, etc. These books were originally for the entire humanity in previous civilization when there was One Religion, Sanatana Dharma. There were no caste systems, religious sects or divisions of labor, which have developed to the point of the highest corruption today. Dadaji has applied His Power in action and reaction to bring about the destruction. Nothing to remain except Dada with One Humanity, One Religion.

I was asking Dadaji about Destiny. Dadaji said Destiny means that which was to happen, happens at the fixed time. Either one falls on the road or at home, by drinking alcohol or due to unmindfulness or by a push. It is all He. So is death, either on the street or at home or by plane crash. What happens, why it happened, we sit down to analyze later. We cannot foresee earlier, mind is blind. All plane crashes are like that, as are hijacks. They were to happen, so they happened, all fixed by Him. He does all from within. Why, we don't know, but nothing happens which He has not fixed.

People do not agree, though everyday it happens like this all over the world. A person cannot make a body; a person is not born by himself or herself; so everything is fixed until death. Nothing happens which God does not approve or know. He is within. Dadaji quotes the following story of Destiny.



Dadaji & Abhi Bhattacharya 1977

A Brahmin saw a wood cutter cutting logs. A man approached the woodcutter and all of a sudden, he became a snake and bit the woodcutter, who died. Then the snake became the same man again and moved further along. The Brahmin followed him from a distance. After awhile the Brahmin saw a rice cultivator working his field. The same traveling man became a tiger, killed the cultivator, and then became a man again. The man continued on and entered a house. The Brahmin followed to see what happened. He saw the inhabitants of the house died of cholera and the man proceeded further.

The Brahmin stopped him and said, "Tell me, who are you, please?" The man said, "I am the Destiny (Niyati in Sanskrit, that which is to happen is fixed per fixed time). When time comes, I go to the person and place, I change into the desired form to finish up one's Destiny."

The Brahmin said, "Tell me what will be my Destiny?"

He replied, "What is the use to know, better let it be untold."

But the Brahmin wouldn't leave him, saying, "Please, say."

Ultimately, the man had to say, "Your death is in a river. Only by a crocodile your death will come."

The Brahmin became free of worries and went home, where he was staying as a Guru. His disciple asked him, "Gurudev, today you won't take a bath?" They were regularly taking bathes in the river.

The Brahmin said, "No, from today I won't take bathes in the river. You bring water in a bucket here." The disciple agreed.

After a few days, on one auspicious day of the bath festival, according to the Indian belief system when bathers traditionally earned virtues, all went for bathing in the Ganges. The disciple, with all assurances for his protection, took the Guru to the Ganges. But, the Guru would not agree to get in the river.

The disciple said, "I am putting a tight barrier all around you and you are safe. You can go down a few steps."

Thousands of people were bathing all around him. After the Brahmin came in just four steps, his son-like disciple became a crocodile and dragged the Brahmin into the river.

When Destiny comes, a person is made to forget and goes into it unknowingly, in spite of warnings. What has to happen is there to happen. None can change, because God is Destiny. This is our Dadaji, combined with Prakriti that moves the creation.



Ruby Bose

I am writing now what I have seen and experienced, how Dada dictates Destiny, being within, without allowing us to know. This is experienced every moment by Mrs. Ruby Bose and by my brother Atin. They know fully how Dada moves them, still they are not aware of it, so myself also. We have to go through our Destiny, otherwise, we will be moving as ordered machines or instruments. He gives a free hand and then pulls us by His rein. He is the Charioteer of the chariots, drives the horses of the mind. He chooses and gives also the freedom to move independently, but does not allow any person to keep the ego. Now as Dadaji, He moves all without allowing us to know Destiny.

In 1973, during the Emergency period in India, there was a great case against Dadaji, in which He manipulated the mind of one person closest to Him to betray Dada. Dadaji said in my cassette recorder much before 1973, "Abhi, now there will be a case against me. There is no other way to expose corruptions of the Gurus and the government." It was just a wish, as creation is His Wish. Dadaji creates action and reactions in mind to move people. Dada said before the case happened, "There is no case, but there will be a case. It is Destiny."

So, it happened for the purposes of Truth and to expose Gurus. His Name and photo must reach all corners, as that is the significance of Him for Truth. Actually, as Dada said before, there was no real case, but the case went on and He became more known. What was to happen was all recorded by me on tape earlier in 1971 and 1972. Dada manipulated the participants from within; the conspirators had to move as Dada wanted. The case displayed how Dada moves the Creation, using the minds of all for Leela and Truth.

Dadaji manipulated the mind of one of those closest to Him, Sachin Roy Choudhury (no relation to Amiya Roy Chowdhury, Dadaji), who came with his wife and daughter to see Dada in Bombay. He stayed in my house with his family often in 1971-72. We used to hear from this man all about Dada's Supremacy as Satyanarayan and he was the main one near Dadaji. In those early years, Sachin handled letters for Dadaji. Then, as was recorded by me on tape earlier, his mind with ego was turned gradually against Dada, that is, Dada aggravated his ego making him antagonistic against Him. Later on in Calcutta, this man went door to door to vilify Dada. Ultimately, an officer in the Crime Branch, who was a devotee of a well-known Guru, concocted and conducted the case to defame Dadaji by representing false facts to the government. The case was the West Bengal Congress Government versus Dadaji. Dada moved the minds of everyone, just as Dadaji is doing for the entire human race.

After I met Dada in 1971, we spoke by phone everyday. On December 11, 1973, at 9:00 pm, Dada telephoned me from Calcutta saying, "Don't telephone me for two days." He knew He would be arrested later that night. At 2:00 am, a squad of police surrounded Dadaji's house in suburban Calcutta. The details of the operation were well planned, for a press reporter and photographer were

ready for the surprise arrest. But who got the surprise? At the first knock, the door of the house flung open and there stood the one they were looking for awaiting their arrival, Amiya Roy Chowdhury, known as Dadaji. In India, nobody can be arrested at such an hour, especially an international figure. Such a thing never happened, even in the British period. Yet, Dadaji could be harassed during the Indian government's declared Emergency period. When the police came to arrest Dadaji, they opened His almirah to search it. Dadaji was standing there. He had a lot of cash in the almirah, but the police could not see it. Dadaji made them blind, they couldn't see with physical eyes, which Dadaji operated from within.



Prime Minister Indira Gandhi
(1917-1984)

I had continuous reports of what Dadaji's opposition did from one of the West Bengal government officials, Mr. Sen Gupta, from Indira Gandhi's special wing. Before the case, Dadaji created movements necessary to bring this man to Indira Gandhi and to get Mahanam from Him. I became very good friends with Sen Gupta and his wife. He was grateful to Dadaji for his wife's good health as she was cured by Dada's touch. Dada knew he would be helpful for the case, although the healing was three years before. During the case, this man stayed with me and gave information on how Dada was being vilified. Indira Gandhi came to know all about the case by Bibhuti Chakraberty, a disciple of a famous Guru and head of the crime branch in West Bengal, who wanted to defame Dada. So many Gurus were behind the case as Dada said, "No human being can ever be a Guru." Still, they could do nothing, all Gurus failed.

Dadaji was arrested for allegedly forging a will. For two days He was interned by the police in the city prison. The magistrate, before whom the case was placed, denied Dadaji release on bail. Anybody can get bail, even a criminal, but Dadaji was denied bail in the beginning. Before the case in 1973, so many favorable articles about Dadaji had been written by Chief Justices, Justices of different states including West Bengal, and even by India's ex-President Dr. S. Radhakrishnan. The bail, later granted by a session's judge, was challenged then confirmed in the High Court. During the process, Dada spent two days as a prisoner before returning to His house. Even in prison, the prisoners served Him in love. One prison official said, "He is here. Give Him all respects. It is our luck we could see Him here."

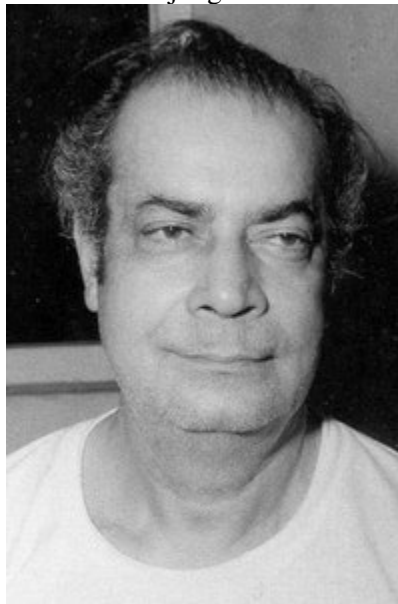
I went to Calcutta and attended the court dates. Also in the courtroom, people were bowing down to Dadaji and Dada was blessing them with Aroma. There were lots of miracles, rain stopped, courtroom was full of Aroma.

The next few days the newspapers were full of scandalous accusations hurled at Dadaji. After His arrest, His Name reached every house. It was indeed stirring news that shook many semi-believers and they left Him. Dadaji had to remain home during the course of the police investigations before the case was opened in the law courts. It is His Wish that it is enough to liberate people's minds by seeing or hearing His Name, or by the sight of His Divine form. Due to the arrest, crowds were avoided and only visitors genuinely interested in Truth came. Even still, important people came to meet Him after this.

The man very close to Dadaji betrayed Him to the police, charging Him with having forged a will relating to a small property and of misleading the people as a Messiah. Dadaji said simply, "Does one who considers the whole universe as His Home need a small property?" The Director of Public Prosecuting fought for Dadaji and was discharged from his post.

Dada knew the case would be decided in His favor only after the Emergency period was lifted. Knowing the timing of the fall of Congress and the end of Emergency, Dada wanted and requested a one week extension of the case. It was denied and Dadaji, although perfectly well, entered a nursing home. Calcutta physicians told Dadaji, "The government doctor has come, but you

have no disease." Dadaji said, "You go, I will see. Send the doctor." The police physician examined Dada, as they did not believe He was ill, and the medical examination revealed Dadaji had fatal symptoms of disease with a gall bladder to the point of bursting, extremely high blood pressure, and blood sugar extremely high. The police physician said, "Dadaji cannot be taken to court as according to his health conditions, He can be taken to court only at risk." Dadaji went home and the one week extension was granted. Then the government of Indira Ghandi fell, the Emergency was lifted and the judgment came.



Dadaji 1977

On March 30, 1977, the Judicial Magistrate hearing the case in Calcutta delivered a 71 page judgment fully exonerating Dadaji. The will was not executed by Dadaji's hand and He was not in Calcutta then. The judgment revealed the will was not forged and all charges failed. There was a case, but no case. Because all the charges were false, Dadaji could file a case against the government. He, as the one universal Elder Brother, forgave them, but the law of Prakriti did not spare them. The person conducting the case against Him was suspended; the state government fell; and Congress failed all over India. Mrs. Ghandi, with all her popularity, had to fall. Emergency was over, Congress failed and Dadaji's win was declared. For Dadaji's win, the Emergency had to go; otherwise the West Bengal government would force a decision against Dadaji. When God wishes, the crippled can climb mountains, the smallest become big and the biggest pulled down to no place. Dada used to praise Indira Ghandi. She knew me well as an actor and I used to write her, "Have patience, Dadaji said you will come again as Prime Minister."

The case was a false conspiracy from the beginning, but Dada wanted it. The vital point to realize, and the only reason to mention the case at all, is to show that it was all His fight with Himself. He and His Wish for Truth manipulated Prakriti for the betterment of the world, in that He and His teachings of Love for all and the Oneness of Life became more known. It was all prearranged, because due to the case, the front pages of the newspapers had big, lovely photos of Dada captioned, "Human being cannot be Guru." Dada molded the case against Him to establish Truth and expose Gurus. He plays with good and evil in His Creation. He enjoys His Play like a movie writer, unattached to events and just as we movie actors play roles, so He plays in life. How Dada played with the opposite forces!

As Dadaji said before the case happened, "Now there will be a case against me. No other way to establish Truth. His Name will spread to every house due to the scandal. It's the only way. No one likes to read about the good, and the case will expose the Gurus. No human being can be a Guru. All Gurus with Ashrams will be extinct in time. Nam is the Guru." So, Dada says, "I am nobody. Everybody is Guru. Original meaning of Guru is God, All-pervading."

I asked Dadaji, "What will happen?" He said, "Let India be fixed first, then automatically the world. Eventually Congress will come with Indira Ghandi with highest popularity. Corruptions must go." With Dadaji's Wish and blessings of Satyanarayan, Mrs. Ghandi became the Prime Minister with worldwide fame and eventually became a martyr. A wish occurred in Him, the Great Will; He and Prakriti combined. As Satyanarayan, none can judge Dadaji.

When I was asked by a reporter in Bombay for my reaction to Dadaji's arrest, I gave a huge laugh and said, "This is Dadaji's Leela." Because I knew before that it would happen. A person cannot do anything. Everything is His play. Due to the ego of mind, one cannot see Him. Dada moves the Creation by mind. He leaves the mind to move in its natural tendencies, and when the

time comes, He stamps. After the 1973 case, all unwanted devotees were gone, only a few genuine ones stayed. Dadaji is not interested in collecting disciples.

And a most important part of the case was how the events started long before at a religious conference on November 7, 1971, in Mahajati Sadan Hall, Calcutta. It was held to celebrate the birth centenary of Jagat Bandhu, Friend of the World, who came preaching "Hari Nam" for the elevation of humanity and to make a casteless society. He preached Nama and was also from East Bengal. During his 70 years, He sacrificed his life for this cause. He always used to carry the message of Chaitanya Mahaprabhu to make all castes at one level. Jagat Bandhu said long before, "The next Who comes, He will be in Calcutta to establish Truth and God's Name throughout the world."

Jagat Bandhu's one devotee met Dadaji in Calcutta. I was there to record. He said, "Jagat Bandhu said, 'One Whom is the Lord, remember, you will meet Him.' Now, here, That One is Dadaji. Now I meet." Jagat Bandhu said, "Time will come continent after continent will be finished. Blows, one by one, and all will take the shelter of Nam. Bricks and walls will sing Nama." Dadaji proved to this man His omnipresent state of Dada in a closed room that same day, as Dadaji was also seated outside the room while the man in the room had experiences of Satyanarayan. No gap in the Universe for Dada.

And, at the same time, in another room was seated Mrs. Shah, who lost her husband, Dada's friend of 1930, Diren Shah. After his death, there was a custom amongst Indians to offer foods, etc. to the dead. In a separate closed room, Mrs. Shah was offering food to her dead husband's photo. Dadaji is against this ritual as when the body dies, nothing remains of the dead. He, as life of the body, remains. In Sanskrit, it is called Praan, so the song "Praan Gopal, Praan Govinda", indivisible Gopal Govinda that causes the body's living and does not go anywhere. He is the Life, the Supreme Husband, born as Mrs. Shah's worldly husband, like other relations. He is the Soul within, all connections of mind stay as relatives. When the body is gone, relatives are gone as only He exists. This Dadaji showed by keeping the lady seated in a closed room in front of the portrait of Satyanarayan. Dadaji asked her to place foods which the dead husband liked, rice, fish, and also water in a pot. The lady was asked to do Mahanam. I was present at that time. The foods placed near the portrait of Satyanarayan and the photo of her dead husband, were found in the mouth of Dada, and seated outside. And the water changed to Dada's Fragrant Charanjali. So, Dada, the Soul of her dead husband's body, took the food.

There is no question of death, no question of being a widow. When the wife dies, the same thing happens. After one is detached from the Supreme Husband, that is called widow. So long as He is there, we live. He gives up the body; body becomes widow, man or woman. I have seen this all over India with so many, nothing happens after death. Everywhere it was shown that the dead reside in Him. This is the world of Him, His family, so humanity is One, He is One.



Dr Heraldsson

On this matter, my article published in the book "On Dadaji - Part V" is best. (Note: This article is reprinted in the Appendix.) Dadaji worked my hand to write. The article was sent to Dr. K. Osis and Dr. Heraldsson, Directors of the American Society of Psychological Research in New York and of Iceland University, and to Dr. Houtkooper of Amsterdam University. These researchers met



Dr K. Osis

Dadaji in Calcutta and I wrote the article in reply to their book, "What They saw at the Hour of Death", in which interviews were taken of dying patients in India and the West. These accounts are all mental function based in fear and obsessed with superstition. By imaginary creations of mind the

people were talking. When the body is gone, all is gone, mind remains with Him to come again in another form. It continues until, with action and reactions from the past, mind's actions and reactions end, cease to work.

Now coming back to the Guru's conference in Mahajati Sadan Hall, Calcutta. So many Gurus and intellectuals attended. Dadaji, Who never attends any such conferences, went there. Lots of brothers and sisters went there with Dadaji. The Gurus said women should not sit on the Dias where the Gurus and Dadaji were seated. The Gurus objected that women should sit far away from their sight. One Guru, Sitaramdas Omkarnath, had a million laks (100,000) of disciples. He tried to oppose Dada's message in the conference. Dadaji said, "I always love to remain amongst women. How can I stay without them?" The Vice Chancellor of Benares Sanskrit University, Dr. Gourinath Shastri, was present there. He is a renowned scholar of the scriptures and teaches Gita, and he could understand what Dadaji implied about woman (as mind), that is, God is the only Supreme Male, having no mind and being immortal. In creation the minds of male and females, mortals, are in essence all female, women. All minds, whether in a man or a woman, are fickle, changeable and blind in Maya. He has no mind. He is unchangeable, omniscient, omnipresent, and omnipotent. Here Dadaji implied that He is the Supreme Husband. After this, the ladies who came with Dada all remained sitting on the Dias and the Gurus kept silent. In the presence of Dadaji, all remained powerless, as if hypnotized.

Then Gourinath Shastri, the highly respected scholar who always spoke only for himself, read Dada's message, which included, "God is the Guru. Mortals cannot be Guru." The sayings of Dadaji created a commotion amongst the Gurus, particularly Sitaramdas Omkarnath. The Guru tried to protest, but Dada said, "He (Dada) is the Supreme, this Guru will fall even if he is held by ten disciples." The Guru was trying to stand with the help of the disciples, but he fell on the floor with a thud.

The reaction to the Gurus at this message of Dada and the Guru's fall is what germinated the case against Dada. It was organized by one of the Guru's powerful disciples in the West Bengal Government's Special Office of the Crime Branch, Bibhuti Chakraberty. So many famous and powerful Indian Gurus also helped to try to defame Dadaji until December 11, 1973, when Dadaji was arrested. This officer with the financial resources of the Gurus defamed Dada in the newspapers, with big photos of Dadaji's most handsome, refined face, on the front pages of the Times of India and other publications. Dadaji wanted this publicity for His Name and His message of Truth to reach all. Because of the way Dada was arrested, which never before happened, and because of the scandal, the newspapers were read with interest. Dada's message of Truth and His Name reached house to house, all over India.



Dr S.R. Radhakrishnan

The case is good as a story of creation, how Dadaji handles human beings all over the world is shown by the case. Before Dada's arrest, the President of India, Dr. S.R. Radhakrishnan, all Chief Justices of India and judges of repute, all these wrote articles on Dadaji after experiencing Mahanam with Him. They knew Who Dadaji was. He was the cleverest to initiate to Mahanam these people before. What a Play of Him, He against Himself.

The case was effective to discard common visitors who came to meet Him. Afterward Dada had walls around His house constructed, rearranged the interior design to have a ground floor hall for people to meet with Him every Sunday between ten and noon, and Dada restricted those meeting Him. After the case was won, Dada had a telephone installed for the worldwide contacts to come. More important people came after the case, including the most well known, powerful Central Cabinet Minister of 30 years standing, Mr. Jagjeevan Ram from Delhi, who came to Utsav in 1974, arriving

in his government car attended by the police van (in which Dada had been taken at the time of His arrest).

I forgot to write about the action and reaction after Dadaji's win of the case against Him. He knew the reaction amongst Gurus. He challenged them, "Gurus, they are charlatans. No human being, no mortal can be Guru." All Gurus knew it and were afraid after Dadaji won the case. Now all are fading, afraid to face Dada. A time will come when all organizations in the name of God will fade out. See how Rajneesh was driven from Oregon, USA.

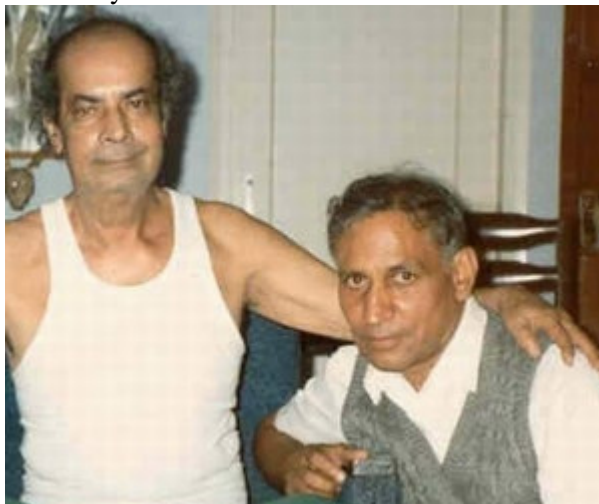


Charanjit Singh, Dadaji, Abhi Bhattacharya 1986 Chandigarh

After the case was over in 1977, our Dada started traveling to meet with people in Delhi and Chandigarh, India. In Delhi, our host was Charanjit Singh, a fine person of East-West experiences. In Chandigarh, many university professors, as well as the entire Punjab intelligencia, received Mahanam with Dada. He stayed in the house of His most beloved Kulwant Singh, who only opened the house for Dadaji's annual two day visits. Professor Om Puri of Punjab Engineering College wrote a book titled, "At The Lotus Feet of Dadaji." Dr. Puri was privileged to have Dada's Aroma when he touched others. Although in the

Punjab area under dispute, Chandigarh could not be divided in spite of all government agreements. Dadaji said, "How can He allow that?" There were so many miracles there I will write later.

In that same period, the world famous Indian journalist and top editor, Khuswant Singh wrote a lot about Dada's message. In the beginning, he was antagonistic, but later wrote about Dadaji's Supremacy as God, which influenced intellectuals of East and West. He was also a favorite of Indira Gandhi. During that time, I learned how Dadaji is correct when He said histories are wrong. Whoever is in power gets the history written in their favor to defeat others, right or wrong. Nobody bothers for Truth. So it was with the defeat of Indira Gandhi, when she was vilified by the opposition. But, Dadaji loved her.



Dadaji with Dr. Om Puri 1986 Chandigarh

Later, during an election, Dadaji went to a polling booth to vote for her and He blessed her with a Satyanarayan locket which she wore around her neck. No one could imagine she would return to power with such a majority. This proves Dada's wish works to drive the minds of people from within. Then, the writing about her started again in her favor.

Every individual from birth has to go through and to come through so many connections of life in different places; the experiences push the individual to come to the different destined positions of life until death. Whatever happens don't nourish it in the mind. Every person is driven by mind as destined. Dada said, "No use taking any offence of persons, guard yourself, forget and forgive is His dictations. Nobody is perfect of mind." Every place in the world, it is the same, every relation is destined. We are to go through as husband, wife, children, and parents. We think we do all and do not realize Him in the Maya. But a time comes He turns the tables; it is all for His Play and to curb the ego.

It is very difficult to stay with Dadaji all the time. Few can stay, those whom He wants. Mind (ego) cannot stay with beyond mind (Dadaji). So, He becomes gradually more and more exclusive for Truth's final play. Now, (late 1980's) He is more unpredictable. Books are now being published for scriptures for those who cannot meet Dada directly.



Abhi Bhattacharya 1984 Houston, Texas USA
Traveling with Dadaji on world tour

Chapter Three

Here I will write about Dadaji's travels to the Western World, places He visited, some of the people who came and miracles that happened.

In 1978, Dadaji traveled to the Western world, visiting England, Europe and the United States each year thereafter during the summer months of June and July. It was His Wish for me to move with Dada, I had no choice in it. Everyone whose homes Dada visited in India and the West are all fixed for Dada, for His mission of Truth. Kulwant Singh's brothers and sisters all played a big part; his sister Surindar in London, his brother Jasjit in New York. The family was originally from Africa, but all destined to have Dada to their homes. After the second trip, Dada divided his time staying in different houses in London. He knew who would meet Him in each place.



Michael Holroyd

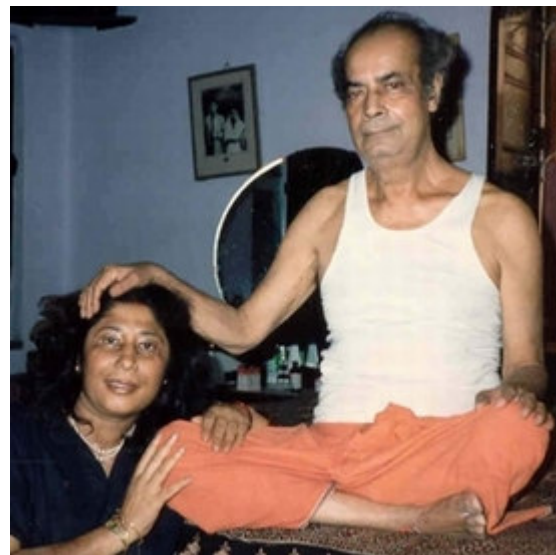
In the homes in London, came top names of Europe including Michael Holroyd, great British novelist and biographer of Bernard Shaw, also came Dr. John Hasted, top parapsychologist and professor of experimental physics. The press came to interview Dada and publish articles. It was all automatic. Dadaji was driving all from within, as I now can understand in 1989. In 1978, I



Dr John Hasted

thought these people all came on their own, but they must come so articles are written during His living period. Dadaji knew people came mostly for their problems to be solved and diseases cured. They came from Paris, Australia, East Africa, etc. and received the Mahanam.

Dadaji shifted to the house of Anju Walia in Milton-Keynes, UK Reverend Peter Cianchi, minister in the Church of England came, had Mahanam and wrote an article. When Dadaji visits these places, He remains in His room, does not go out, and people come, get revelation of Mahanam with Dada. Gopal Govinda means the Lord that exists in all human beings as One. God is One, Truth is One, covering the entire universe. Dadaji reveals Mahanam to the person and has no expectations and no sense of business. He is selfless. In another way, He says, "I am no body." Dadaji enjoys His Supremacy over all beings, all nations, without any effort. It is spontaneous, that is He. This is unprecedented in civilization. A time will come when the whole world will acknowledge Truth, He Who alone exists.



Anju Walia and Dadaji 1986 Calcutta

At Dr. S. Kumar's house in Essex London, so many doctors and professors from London University came and published articles on Dada. Dr. Saxena, physician to the Queen of England wrote an article about Dadaji which was published in a British Medical Journal. These articles are not for today. They are records for Truth, records for the time after the destruction when people will be free of false religious leaders and superstitions, and feel the Oneness of God and humanity. Dadaji knows

when. Dr. Saxena was treating one patient who could not have a child. He injected her with Dada's fragrant Charanjal water and the lady conceived. Another Manchester family came to Dada unable to have a child, and they also, after meeting Him, had a son. It is unimaginable.

In 1978, the day we were to go to London for the second time, I got the news that Sanjay Ghandi, Prime Minister Mrs. Indira Ghandi's son, died in a plane crash. At that time I did not assess Dadaji, but He was knowing and doing all from within. Dadaji never reads newspapers, or listens to radio or watches television, yet He knows all. Dadaji said, "He does not allow anybody's ego to stay." That is true whether it's the Prime Minister or her son. Sanjay was going too far to take credit in so many affairs of public and government because of his mother's position. Dada made Sanjay fly at that time, as it was fixed in Destiny. Dadaji says, "People boast for whatnot, but their exit from the mortal world is inescapable." The most powerful people in the world have to exit, just as the smallest, the richest or poorest. He is within and ultimately all go on playing different roles brought by Him. Destiny is He. People have no authority to dictate to life. It is the law of creation and Dadaji proves it.

Destiny is fixed, a blind force that changes the features of the lives of individuals. There is no control over the mind. See the latest news with Salman Rushdie, famous writer. He did not know he would be hiding himself and facing this present life-threatening situation being condemned to death by Muslim leaders after writing "The Satanic Verses". So it was with President Kennedy, Indira Ghandi, Martin Luther King, all good people who faced unknown Destiny. All people are helpless here, but they forget in the Maya. Nations and individuals, all are linked as per the movement of mind. All are the same, having no choice; no authority is given to mortal human beings. Nothing belongs to us. He is within all, untouched, unattached, the breathing Power of Eternal Life, Gopal Govinda, and the Lord. A person is born, dies when He gives up the body. All insects, planets, trees, oceans are Life, which is Dadaji. People must remember Him. If they do not, Prakriti will bring down all to Him.

One day I was sitting alone with Dada in His Calcutta house. For some time He was silent. I did not disturb. All of a sudden He said, "Indira Gandhi got it". At that time she was in Sydney, Australia, for the Prime Minister's tour. Dada always praised her, though He once made her fall then come again with a bang. Dada worked in her. Dadaji was watching from His house in Calcutta what was going on in Sydney. There is no time or space for Him. Dadaji gave in her mind the idea about Khalistan, a spying group. Because He wanted them crushed, Dadaji pushed in her mind this, "Khalistan is a spying affair, anti-country." From within Indira Gandhi, Dada operated the Blue Star operation at the Amritsar Temple against the sectarian Sikhs, who were opposed to a religion of Oneness. His play goes on. He is driving the minds of people to finish and to realize, ultimately to finish all corruptions for good. So Dada gave the idea in the mind of Indira Gandhi about the rebels of the country, Khalistan and Amritsar Temple because she was the chosen person with boldness. Dadaji, as per His Message, is against manmade religious institutions, temples, castes, which He won't allow to stay. Particularly in the case of the temple in Amritsar in Punjab, India, this was creating a dangerous movement against the country. So, Dadaji selected Indira Ghandi, the strongest of Prime Ministers, to drive with the Blue Star movement against the Sikhs in Amritsar. She was moved by Dada from within because her natural guts were stronger than any others. Yet, even such a powerful Prime Minister was killed by her own insignificant guards. Unpredictably, she became an honored martyr. Dada said, "India is the best of countries, but corruptions must go. If India is fixed first, Western World will be automatically alright."

Now see what is coming. A lot of changes are occurring everyday with unpredictable movements, so also in the world. Cyclones, floods, earthquakes, religious and political fights, all will bring people to the worst position for the ultimate good. People have no authority to dictate over God's doings. There will be a lot of things in India and the world which Dadaji knows. He

suffers silently, taking the whole burden of the Universe on Him for the good of His Creation and to establish His Supremacy. Truth is One. It means, it is only God that exists, we are in Him.

During ten consecutive years, we traveled in USA to so many states, New York, Connecticut, Ohio, Washington, Oregon, California, Arizona, Colorado, Texas, Alabama, Florida, Delaware, and New Jersey. The tours were only for Truth, not for business, tourism or personal reasons. Wherever Dada went He stayed in a private home and spent His time in a room. He never suffered jet lag as Dada adjusted without trouble.

In 1977, Harvey Freeman from USA when to Calcutta without knowing Dadaji, although then someone brought him to meet Dadaji. When Harvey came to Dada's house, Dada said, "Harvey, now you have come I will go with you to USA." Harvey said, "Dada, I am not that Harvey to take you to the West." Still, as Dada knew, with Harvey we traveled to London and then to Portland, Oregon, USA. Harvey was a real messenger for Truth. After he met Dadaji in India he took us to his Truth Center, like an Ashram, a big place of financial value, in



Harvey Freeman & Dadaji 1977 Portland Oregon

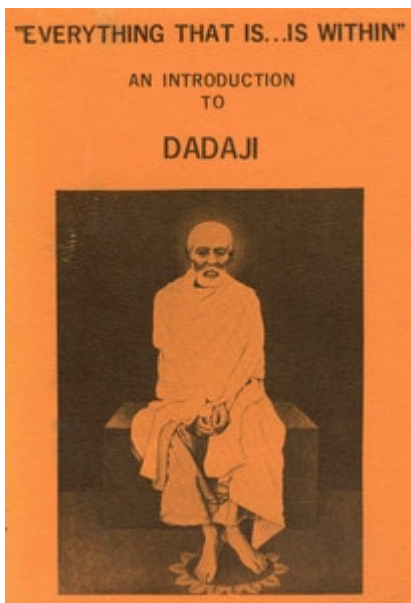
La Center, Washington, which eventually closed as per Dada's wish. He did a lot in the western world to spread Dadaji's message and has maximum experiences of Dadaji's manifestations in India also. He is a brilliant man with intelligence and power to write and speak on Him.

According to Dadaji, Harvey was also there 500 years before for Dada when Dada was Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, proclaiming Nama and bringing "Hari Ram, Hari Krishna" for Oneness in the world. Chaitanya Mahaprabhu was in the seaside town of Puri in Orissa, India. Now also in Orissa they are all for Dada as they were for Mahaprabhu. Dadaji said, "He was Himself Chaitanya Mahaprabhu." I was also born in His time to spread His message. That mind of Harvey's was placed in western world for Dadaji's message. So many births of mind take place in different bodies, in different places, as per His Wish. Otherwise, Dadaji says, "In one birth it cannot happen, there must be some link of mind." Same thing with me. Similarly others are there, scattered all over the world to come and accept Him without question.

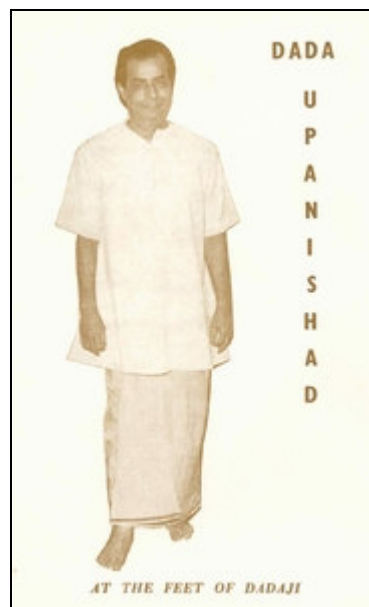
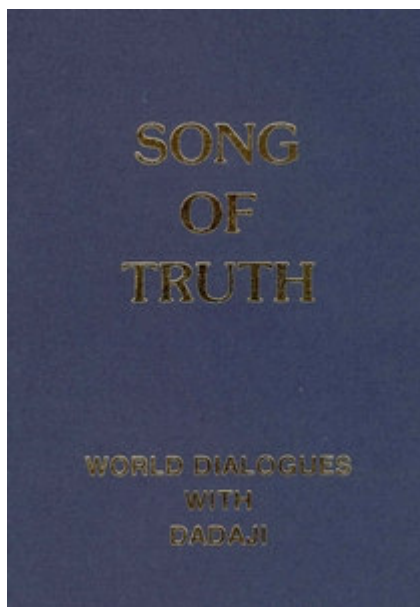
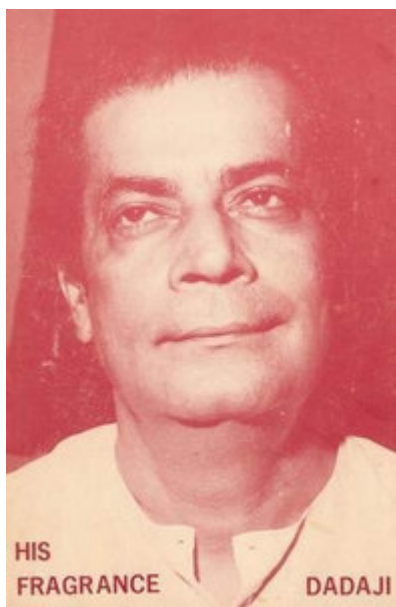
Ann Mills also is like that, but I don't know where she was before this birth. As per the civilization, when the idea of God, Religion, and Life is being distorted, our minds came with Dadaji. It is all His Choice, a person has no choice. It is a dictated life, like actors on a stage. I am nothing, neither can I write, or could I dream to write in English. I had no mind to become this, what I am doing, writing about the Creator of Life and Destiny, me, a movie actor. But in a process over 17 years, I have been doing for the world after Dadaji's Grace. Similarly, all who meet Dadaji are fixed. All minds must come through worldliness in a natural way, so it takes time, by a process. There is no question of austerities and restrictions, good or bad, all of which are mind's affair. Through Love in a natural state of life one must come to Him, though one is never separated from Him.

Dadaji said about me, "I cannot make you a millionaire as mind gets attached to money, so then comes sufferings, having ups and downs of life, losses and gains, expectations, falling from

fame. Only with Him and His Work these never happen in mind." I have to care for Him, and now all records are here with me.



Until 1984, Harvey helped with traveling arrangements in USA, and often came to India for Utsav and to Bombay when Dadaji was here. He wrote the first small book, "Truth is Within and Without" and then, "His Fragrance". In 1982, he wrote "Song of Truth", edited by Ann Mills. Later he wrote, "Dada Upanishad", but his name was not given. Harvey speaks brilliantly about Dada and His Message. Dadaji was seen by hundreds when it was arranged for Him to meet evening gatherings in large local churches in various cities. In the churches, Dadaji sits on a sofa, takes tea and smokes cigarettes, which never happens. This to show restrictions have nothing to do with God or love for Him. None could object in the presence of Dadaji because the hall becomes automatically Self-surrounded because He is the Supreme Existence or Soul of all the present audiences' souls. Reverends, ministers, cannot object to His Wish and they too received Mahanam, Satyanarayan portraits, books. This is miracle.



From Portland, one year we went to Eugene, Oregon. There came one nuclear scientist, Dr. Goswama, to meet Dada. After Mahanam he wrote, "Mahanam works, is effective. One must know what is Mahanam, which works for people. God and people are the same. There is no intermediary between a person and God, so a person cannot avoid Dada's wish." At the churches, Harvey Freeman and I spoke about Dadaji and Truth. I said, "When all over the world, men and women sleep, where do we go? Who exists? We don't have the sense of 'I'. It is He that exists. Gopal Govinda, He breathes, He who holds the body, within the body. In sleep our mind is off, no 'I' exists. Life is One Existence, Eternal, throughout the universe, no gap, everywhere is He. When in the morning we wake up, mind, which was with Him, comes again. All mind stays with Him in non-sleeping hours, while in awakened state relations of mind are there. In sleep, nothing remains, so

nothing is ours, no body, no mind. So it is in death of the body, all relations of mind go off turn by turn. If they were ours, no one would go. No one comes back, yet we don't realize nothing is ours in Maya. Dada proves nothing is ours; the whole world is His family. Dr. Kovalenko referred to Dada, the limitless nobody in the limitless body, connected by mind to us who are temporary. Nothing is ours, all goes away in time."



Dada, Dorothy & Doris in Portland Oregon 1984

In Portland, Dada met hundreds and hundreds of people over the years, first staying at Harvey's house, then for many years at the home of Doris Anderson. Doris and Dorothy, twin sisters provided wonderful place for so many of the best type of persons. Portland is a beautiful small city with nice people. We also went to Seattle and Orcas Island where Dada stayed with Louis of the Louis Foundation, and Louis experienced Dada's love as God. Many church dignitaries, professionals and

journalists who came wrote articles for newspapers and for later publication in the six part series titled, "On Dadaji", published in India. Articles appeared the "Oregonian" newspaper titled, "Miracle man, Dadaji, bad mouths Gurus." Gurus exploit innocent people in the name of God and make for themselves lots of money and properties. One famous Guru, calling himself Bhagavan Rajneesh came to Oregon from India. He made fantastic wealth before his organization fell with corruption and murders, and he was extradited from US back to India. The miracle and message of Dada worked. So also in the future when there will be no institutions in the name of God. God is within. The body is His Temple, where He breathes and resides. Along with Mahanam, books are a must to know Dada's message. Books are not sold for profit.



Ann Mills with garland from Dadaji 1982
Abhi's home, his film awards on rightt

In 1982, Ann Mills came to meet Dada in Bombay and thereafter served Dada most, making travel arrangements and coming with us in USA and abroad many times. She comes to Calcutta every year for Utsav since. Before she was in good financial position, but from within Dadaji made her Dada-minded to work for Truth. To be peaceful, money has nothing to do. She never forgets Dadaji and now is contemplating to publish the second edition of "The Truth Within - Dadaji".

One time, in 1986, we were in New York and to go to Portland from there. Ann Mills called Dada from where she lived in Ojai, California. She was to drive to Portland to receive Dadaji and to make arrangements for Dada's stay there.

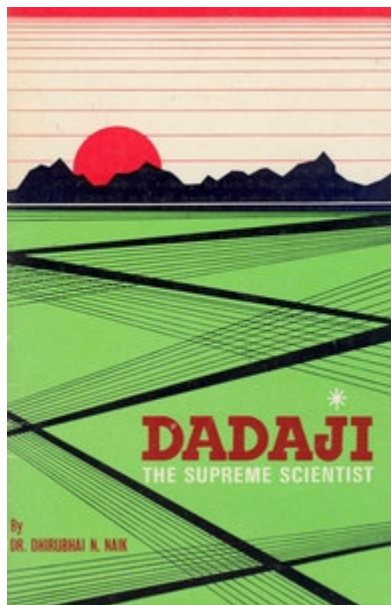
She said on the phone that she couldn't come as there was a vast fire surrounding the town of Ojai and all four access roads had been closed. As usual, Dada was to go for His morning walk and I

was to accompany Him. But, that day Dada was not getting up at 6:30 am, which is not His habit. He was on the bed. I did not disturb Him, as something He was doing somewhere else. Later I came to know He was in Ojai stopping the fire for Ann and others. Also, another devotee Prem (Nancy) Freeman and her children remembering Mahanam in Ojai were saved, even though all other house around theirs was gutted. The fire stopped just at the edge.



Rukmini Devi (Arundale), Dadaji, Peter Arundale 1980 Destedt, Germany

In the very first western tour, Dadaji went to Dr. Khetani's house in West Germany. It was all Destiny, fixed. There the great Rector of a West German University and top economist, Professor Doctor Peter Meyer-Dohm, met Dadaji. He has written articles in "On Dadaji" volumes and in "The Truth Within - Dadaji" about how he did not want to come, but Dada's call from within brought him. Dadaji says, "One Professor Peter Meyer-Dohm is equal to whole of Germany". In his house, Rukmini Arundale, a top Indian lady of Kala Khestra, Madras, met Dadaji with other Germans also. Now Peter is writing books on Dada and Truth. Dadaji does it all for the future.



In Los Angeles, California, we stayed the maximum number of days. Early we stayed in the home of Kanti Khetani. His sister, Usha Raja, and his brother, Dr. Chandrakant Khetani met Dada in Calcutta when they were brought by their father. The family was originally from Nairobi, and the father had come to Bombay where he met a devotee of Dada, Charandas Meghji of Bharahya Vidya Bhavan, a top cultural institute in India and UK. The father Khetani was shown a portrait of Sri Sri Satyanarayan and as he held the portrait in his hand, the figure vanished with a flash and the portrait was white. This was enough influence for him to bring Usha, his daughter from Los Angeles, and his son, Dr. Khetani, from West Germany to the Calcutta Utsav. Usha sat for Satyanarayan Puja. Their guest in Bombay was Dr. Dirubhai Nayak, who wrote, "Dadaji - The Supreme Scientist", which explains who is Dadaji, Satyanarayan and Mahanam, and what is creation with Dadaji. This is a fantastic book.



Dr Khanti Khetani, Usha Raja & Dadaji 1986 Los Angeles

In 1978, we stayed in Usha Raja's and her brother, Dr. Khetani's house in Los Angeles, California. In that house, great connections in LA and from other places met Dada.

Dadaji knows who is to come and meet Him. They come to fulfill Dada's needs to spread the message of Truth. Famous Russian scientist Dr. Eugene Kovalenco came, received Mahanam and wrote article titled, "Dadaji the Limitless Nobody." Dr. Kovalenko sat for Satyanarayan Puja. (Note: The referenced article is included in the book "The Truth Within" by Ann Mills and can be found online at <http://www.dadaji.info>.)

A Bengali physician, Dr. Samar Sarcar, a famous orthopedic surgeon, and his wife Vidya and daughters met Dada. See the Destiny. Sarcar was known to me in his childhood days. Later he went to Calcutta Medical College, later to London, later to LA, after graduating in the shortest period with the highest specialist degrees in medicine in both UK and USA. He lived in fashionable Rolland Hills area of Los Angeles. He heard Dadaji's name and my name first on a radio station announcement in LA when we came to Dr. Khetani's house. He and his wife came to meet me, ultimately Dadaji. Dada wanted him. So, Destiny was fixed, as I have written earlier. We all have to come to Dada, since birth we are born with Him. But, we come through different channels and time, which are fixed. Dada stayed in Dr. Sarcar's house and now he has an enormous practice and recognition, which previously eluded him. He acknowledges Dada's Supremacy. He wrote an article for the book "On Dadaji - Part V".



Dadaji and Tony Cureton 1989 Los Angeles

Tony Cureton, a black American, has tremendous love for Dadaji and his experiences of Dadaji are continuously working in him, even though Dadaji is in India. One of his lovely letters is published in "On Dadaji - Part V". He shows how Dada is omniscient, omnipresent and gives experiences of Him. There is no time or space with Him.

Dadaji's wife and son went abroad with us twice, to show Dadaji is a family man. But, He is beyond it, the whole world is His family. It means, He is within all, driving all with connections of mind. So, all must come to Him, the Supreme Father.

Today I can conclude after going through details of Dada's talks to me recorded in cassettes, that it is cent percent (100%) correct that what I write, Dada writes from within. People cannot because it is Truth, not mind. Those who write don't know what they write and later forget what they write on Dadaji. They all must come. It was His Wish. Dada has not come to collect money or disciples. He is only interested to establish Truth and to enjoy His Supremacy and to make love with the mind of man or woman. Both men and women are the same to Dada because both have mind.



Abhi Bhattacharya and Dadaji 1985 Los Angeles

The difference is only in body. All over the world there is no difference in the senses, emotions, infatuations, desires, diseases, all are operating in the same way in mind, in action and reaction to what is seen, heard, etc. Sometime the senses in the mind react less, sometime more, in degrees of attachments; all are tendencies of mind functioning with the body. Without body, the mind does not function. Mind accumulates superstitions from births, from homes, schools, environments, villages, towns, cities, countries, etc. Without being conscious, inhibition takes place in the mind; otherwise mind should not react differently when different parts of the body are touched. The body is the same from top to bottom; only mind's sensations react differently as one learns from childhood. These make people forget and creates the ego sense and obscures realizing that He is within. And, the creation continues in unending involvements, the case of all temporary senses of pleasures and sorrows. So, Dadaji says the 'I' sense itself is all involvements and attachments. It never stops, so at the height of these mental attachments, He comes to curb the mind's tendencies with Nama and more drastically, with Dada. That's why all over the world of mind, Dada goes. Only He can do it because Truth is within as Dadaji. He functions the mind, being within, this way or that way. Russia, China, USA, Europe, India, Pakistan, Ceylon, etc., all are functioned by mind, by Him, which people in ego or 'I' sense forget and therefore make mistakes ultimately. A time comes when mind will feel the Oneness with Him in Love. The barriers will go off when place after place, continent after continent, will have blows from Nature. The world of mind will sing, flooded with Him. This is the greatest tragedy of our time, that is, people do not realize that they cannot do anything. When people will realize this, love for all will prevail with One God, Gopal Govinda, Satyanarayan, Dadaji. Now Dadaji cannot go to waste, because He is Truth.

The difference is only in body. All over the world there is no difference in the senses, emotions, infatuations, desires, diseases, all are operating in the same way in mind, in action and reaction to what is seen, heard, etc. Sometime the senses in the mind react less, sometime more, in degrees of attachments; all are tendencies of mind functioning with the body. Without body, the mind does not function. Mind accumulates superstitions from births, from homes, schools, environments, villages, towns, cities, countries,



Abhi and Dada 1985 Los Angeles

Chapter Four

Now I will write how I met Dadaji when He came to my house in Bombay in 1971, and about some of Dadaji's earlier life. Then I will continue with more details of Dada's travels in the USA.

Although I was in Calcutta from 1947 to 1952, I did not know Dadaji. As I mentioned before, I met Him in 1954 when I went for movie financing. He told me to come the next day, but I did not meet Him again. Time was not ripe.

Then in 1970, one of my oldest friends, Subrata Sarcar, came to my house from Calcutta and stayed for three days talking about Dadaji. He was then moving with Dadaji like a friend, calling Him Amiya Da. Sarcar talked of Dada's miracles. I took Sarcar to a well known movie director, Satyen Bose, and he also heard from Sarcar about Dadaji. Sarcar came to Bombay to link me and Bose for Dadaji, and then he was no more needed to be with Him. This is Destiny, fixed by Dada.

Without seeing Dadaji, I invited Him to come to Bombay saying, "Please come to Bombay, people have forgotten God. I don't feel happy seeing people in distress, so I like to send a few to you." By habit, I was a very helpful person in the movie world, now in a wide way for the world, to give Dada's message. Before Dadaji, having all the fame of a movie star, in my inner life I was in a mess, but I had enough patience and forgiveness for the faults of others. In the movies and with friends I never felt I was a star. I used to help the family members with their problems without feeling for my importance. This attitude was for all, either big or small. This helped me to be with



Abhi Bhattacharya & Dadaji riding to Utsav in Calcutta 1983

anyone wanted to meet Dada or correspond with Dada had to contact Him through these houses, especially that of Mr. Das Gupta. I was the first person who without seeing Dada, wanted to be directly with Him. So, in 1970, I purchased a sandalwood stand for incense and sent it directly to Dadaji in Calcutta, which was not allowed then. I wrote to Him, "I like this incense stand; it burns directly to you on my behalf, though I have not seen you." Since 1971, He comes to this house in Bombay as Dadaji.



Abhi (center) won Best Supporting Actor 1954

Dadaji. A few astrologers and Sadhus used to come to my house. This was a process that helped me to understand why Dadaji is right for life. His way is the way. I had no questions about Dadaji. I wrote to Him, before seeing Him, what my relation with God would be, "God will be like a friend, a relative. In future I will be moving with you like your family members. I will sit with you in your car." This has come true today. At that time, Dadaji was not meeting anyone in His home. He used to visit a few houses of devotees where, in the evening, a few visitors could meet Him. So



Amiya Roy Chowdhury, early 1950s

As a film star, when I met Him in 1954, He was not known as Dadaji. He was a family man, Amiya Roy Chowdhury, very foppish, one of the great classical singers in Calcutta, moving amongst the top movie stars, directors, singers, producers, and studio owners of Bengal. He helped movie makers with financing and was connected with All India Radio. In Calcutta during the Durga Puja days, since 1930, Dadaji organized a special radio program, broadcast at 4:00 a.m. only in Calcutta. All Bengal listened to a unique presentation, a divine invocation to God, which included top singers of Calcutta. Even Dadaji's wife used to sing beautifully for this program. It was for divine awakening. It still continues with great popularity, even though it's only once a year and at such an odd hour in the early morning.

As Amiya Roy Chowdhury, he mixed with elites of the city, the richest industrialists and business people, and was involved in insurance business just for fun, all to pass time until 1969. He also worked as a manager in a top Bank without having any qualification and education. Because He is omniscient, who could stop His Wish to play? In spite of His wealth, Dada opened a toy shop in Calcutta to show that people must earn whatever they can and to show also that the world is His Toy Shop.

He used to travel in the Himalayas to bring back the Yogis who were there to find God. He used to disappear from His house in East Bengal, now partitioned and called Bangladesh. Now there are so many separations, boundaries between people and ultimately, Dadaji will finish, will demolish all divisions, including nations in the world. So many Yogis and Sadhus were sent back to live normal lives, as God is not to be searched for. He is within. Everywhere. He was saying this, even at the age of 12 years. Dadaji suffered for Truth even from the boyhood.

In so many places like in Benares, He talked to the Gurus about Truth. In so many places He was known with the name Kishori Bhagawan. That was not the time for His manifestations as Dadaji. He waited, watching the mind of people and Gurus with organizations. When the time came to thrash the Gurus, He opened in 1969 as Dadaji. When the world is prepared to receive Him, our Existence, He comes. Actually, we are dead without Him. So then He moved as Dadaji to Indian cities from 1970 and from 1978 to the West.

In the beginning, when Dadaji came to Bombay, there were six females and twelve males who traveled with Him. In the heat of May, all of them used to travel in the lowest class train compartments. Dada used to pay fares for all. What a sacrifice, Dada for Truth. When He was more widely known, Dada traveled by plane with only a few people.

In the early days a lady named Miss Mana Bose, who has an M.A. from Calcutta University, used to write and speak wonderfully in English, Hindi and Bengali. I was then a beginner, she was in the front talking about Dada. Dadaji never gives speeches. He has only to initiate Mahanam and to give Satyanarayan portraits. Today I can understand, because He cannot say "I", though He is the Supreme, portraits and Mahanam are He. He enters a person's life with the portrait and Mahanam because Dadaji remains in consciousness. Aroma is He also.

Dada used to come to Bombay with those eighteen people because they had maximum experiences and dedication for Dadaji. Dadaji's Leela was there with them. He taught them Nama songs to sing, which are for the world now. Dr. Akhil Roy, Atin Bhattacharya, Satyen Bose, Sachin Roy Choudhury (who later made the case against Dadaji), all used to speak to those who came to



Harvey Freeman 1977 Calcutta
(1931 -)

meet Dadaji in Bombay. I was in the back to call people to meet Dada. Top stars and journalists came and spread Dadaji Name. I was a top film star, so everyone knew my name. So whomever I called, they came to meet Dadaji. The Power is He within. He is within all, He called them from within. Later I realized why Dadaji selected a movie star to call people for Him. Dadaji goes by the worldly way and today the world gives importance to movie actors. So my call to these people to come was enough.

General people cannot understand what Dadaji says, except those whom He allows. Truth has to rule over all in time. Now people are full of age old superstitions. In the beginning, to establish faith in Him and God, Dadaji did a lot of miraculous healing which none other can do. Also in the beginning when Dadaji came to Bombay, people who received Mahanam purchased books on Dadaji's message. Books were sold at low price. The people were benefited, but they could not actually follow His message and many did not keep the books, selling them to footpath book sellers. One saw books on Dadaji for sale along the footpath and after reading the book, felt Dadaji is God and came to see Him.

In 1987, Ann Mills did not get a publisher for "The Truth Within - Dadaji" and still she on her own efforts and cost put this important book with so many book distributors and book sellers in USA. Then many people could purchase the book by their choice in bookstores. Many of them have



Ann Mills & Kumar Dutta (Dada's
grandson) 1986 Calcutta

written to me from USA and Canada. Some say they went to the bookstore to purchase another book and dropped the idea, instead purchased Dadaji's book. Later they had His Aroma and came to meet Dadaji. One lady from Delaware, Jodi Axelrod, has not met Dadaji and writes how she missed seeing Him, but had tears of happiness while she talked to Dada on the phone. Kathy Kapps from San Francisco, California, a superb lady cannot think anything without Dada. She talks about Dada to hundreds of people through her work as a Shiatsu masseuse. It has happened to so many. So, Truth establishes this way. To talk about Dadaji and read about Him makes one free from the clutch of Prakriti, because Prakriti is Dada, too. In time, Dadaji books will be sought most all over the world because Truth, God, none can avoid. Those who did not bother for Dadaji and ignored His Call for Truth will have to weep for Him.

In the end of His time here, those who come to see Him will have to stand in front of His house only. Dadaji will be standing on the balcony. He won't meet. This He told me in 1972, how people will seek Him. And, He told me, "The road in front of my house, though now so narrow, will be 80 feet wide to see me." Today, 1989, the road is so wide. Who does it? His Wish worked. Dadaji's sayings come true. And, as He told me in 1972, now He does not meet anybody in His house. Also, in 1972, He said, "Ultimately, there will be only three or four." Formerly the house was full of so many visitors. Yet, the world is gradually coming to Him, as I came, Harvey came, Ann came, and all will come.

After the case in 1973, He became more invincible. This is Truth. People can boast only, but He shatters all boasting of mind, which is blind. So He said in 1972, "Everything He is doing. A person can do nothing; no authority is created for people because He is within. Everywhere."

Now back to Los Angeles. In Khetani's house came the maximum of Indians and westerners. There came Sally Sacks, a lady who had interest to know about God or Yoga, because she had connections with Indian Yogi's. Her young son Benjamin was deaf and dumb. Dada asked the boy to come and all of a sudden became so agile, listening and talking. He was cured, just a Wish of Dada. Her husband's law practice soared. They tried on many occasions to give Dada money, house, car, but He refused. Sally invited Dada to her Malibu mansion, where He stayed one time and famous personalities including actress Linda Evans and newscaster Connie Chung came to meet Dada. One time when a huge crowd of the rich and famous friends of the Sacks were gathered, Dada entered the room and with open arms and a huge smile went straight to embrace a hired Mexican servant. Buddhists,

Tibetan Lamas came, had Mahanam. So many came, some were confused by Indian Gurus and were happy they got Dada's Love. The famous Yogananda Ashram in Los Angeles will not last long. Gurus need Ashram and money to maintain and cannot help others as they have attachments. So many came to Dada in Malibu. A top missile scientist in the defense industry came to Dadaji. He had a disease and Dada gave His usual Divine water, Charanjali, and the scientist was cured. People bring Dada a plain bottle of ordinary water and just by Dadaji's touch it gets perfumed. It remains fragrant until it is finished, and if water is added, it remains fragrant indefinitely. I have seen Charanjali cure any ailment, including cancer, heart attacks. Charanjali means Dadaji Himself. He is everywhere.

Russell Chandler, award-winning journalist and veteran religion writer for the Los Angeles Times came to interview Dada and asked me, "Abhi, why do you, being in the notorious movie world, come for Truth with Dadaji?" I said, "To Dadaji, the film world and other worlds make no difference. He is in all. He is the world. All the world of mind in time has to come to Him. So I came. Good or bad are mental affairs. To Dadaji as God, all are equal. Ego separates Him. The world is His, no question of movies or no movies. The world is like a movie. We all come here as actors to play different roles, rich or poor, villain or hero, as assigned by Destiny. Then we go off as written in His script."

Pauline Ereneberg, who came to meet Dadaji, was so simple, was sitting in silence while others hurried trying to get in to see Dadaji. Ultimately, she met Dadaji and later on I came to know she is a Nobel Laureate. Her article on Dadaji published in the LA Times is brilliant. While she was taking a bath, she got Dada's Aroma. He proves He is everywhere, Truth is One.

Later, Dadaji shifted to stay at the simple, small home of an attorney Mr. Harish Jambusaria in Sun Valley, California, near Los Angeles. He and his wife, Darshana, are great, great devotees. Her father, Mr. S.B. Pandya of Delhi and Gujarat, India, loved Dadaji for a long time and brought his family to Dada. Mr. Pandya was very important person in Congress. From the very first time Dada visited the Jambusaria's, they put His photo in their Puja room. We stayed here the longest number of days, and over many years Dada came to this house, and hundreds of Indians and Americans came to meet Dadaji, have Mahanam and purchase books.

One lady, Tony Ringo, an animal trainer, brought a baby tiger and put it at Dada's feet. Carol Tsuchida, Professor of Law at Southern California University, came to meet Dadaji, experienced a miracle healing and wrote an article about His Supremacy.

Tom Melrose came from Boulder, Colorado, to Los Angeles to meet Dadaji. From 1984 to 1987, we went to stay at Tom's house for a few days each year. Ultimately, Tom came to Utsav and sat for Satyanarayan Puja in 1986. He was with Dada in Chandigarh, Gujarat, Bombay, and New York also. Tom has the record of flying 30,000 feet in a glider plane and is an electronics engineer.



Dadaji and Jana Shiloh 1986 Boulder Colorado USA

While Dada was visiting Boulder, one day a very black dog came from nowhere, entering the house and walking directly up the stairs and into Dada's bedroom. After seeing Dada, the dog went away. The dog was not ordinary and will be liberated.

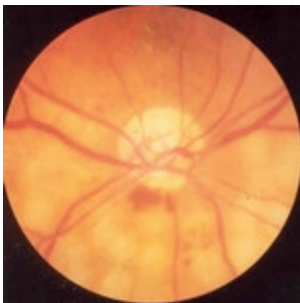
Many people came to Dada in Boulder. Frank Shoppe, who had been having small home gatherings of people seeking Truth/God, had Dada's Aroma before meeting Dada, and again was greeted by Aroma when he met Dada. Jana Shiloh met Dada when she was drawn to a book in a store in Boulder. Initially, she didn't purchase the book. But the next day she went to see a friend, whom it turn out had met Dadaji during an earlier visit to Boulder. Her friend gave her some of Dada's fragrant water, Charanjal. The next day she returned to the store and purchased the book. So worried about her health, she called Dadaji in Calcutta and He said, "Take the water and don't bother." She was cured by Dada's wish.



Dr Roberts examines Dada 1986

During Dadaji's visit to Boulder in the summer of 1986, Tom Melrose made arrangements for His eyes to be examined by Dr Roberts. It was discovered Dada had hemorrhages at the back of both eyes, a normal consequence of diabetes. Laser surgery was performed to eliminate them and improve Dada's vision. But, in spite of any diagnosis, surgery or not, spectacles or not, Dada can see perfectly all over the universe. For reasons we cannot know, to show how we are to live in this world, and even to confuse us He uses glasses and shows diseases. Although doctors said His vision was deteriorated with cataracts and hemorrhages, Dada always is omniscient, omnipresent, and omnipotent as shown by His Aroma which He gives anywhere in the world.

Dadaji takes all kinds of diseases on Himself and then the diseases go off. Doctors are baffled. Dadaji says physicians are kept in creation to attend to the patients but cure is not in their hands. This He shows physicians, He is within, cure is He alone. This is my experience. If doctors could cure, no patients or doctors would suffer and die. Doctors try to find cures after the diseases happen or after the patients die. After all, none can stop death, because He gives up the body when the Play is over. No body is permanent in the world of mortals. Dadaji proves He is the birth, He is the death, and He is the cure or not. The whole life moves to His Choice. Within He moves all for His Play. He moves Himself by the mind. The whole world is in front of Dadaji, but seeing Him in front of us, we do not know. It is



clots inside Dada's eyeball

impossible to judge Him. Yet, somehow with the condition of our mind, the I-sense, we judge Him as a body and make mistakes. He says people are conditioned with various traditional inhibitions and superstitions, so everyone judges Him in his or her own conditions. Regardless of what people say or think about Him, Dadaji proves with Aroma that the universe is He.

The following year in Los Angeles, Mr. Harish Jambusaria arranged for top eye surgeons at Doheny Eye Clinic to examine Dadaji. They concluded a cataract operation was necessary for His left eye, which was then successfully performed by removing the clouded lens and implanting a new lens. Dadaji's wife Boudi accompanied him on this trip.

Previously, in December 1985 in Calcutta, a cataract operation was performed unsuccessfully on Dada's right eye, in His home. The clouded lens was removed but when His eye began to bleed profusely, the operation was stopped before a lens implant was completed. Dada's eyes were bandaged and He was given instructions to rest and not bathe.

But, without telling anyone, Dada removed the bandages and took a full bath, pouring water fully over His head. Whatever He wishes to do, Dada does. No one can stop. It is all for His Play.



Boudi, eye surgeon, & Dadaji 1987 Los Angeles



Roma Mukerjee Melrose, Dada, Tom Melrose 1988

In 1988, Tom Melrose married Miss Roma Mukerjee, who served Dada devotedly for twenty years. She cooked for Dada throughout Dadaji's tours in India and the West and served Him wonderfully, selflessly. She is a scholar of English. All letters written to Dada, she used to reply, dictated from within by Dadaji. I know her, she could not reply. She was replying in such a way as if Dada being within writes, a person with I-sense cannot write Dada's letter. She was He. She is only daughter of her father, although she has one brother. A very rich family, her father was in the Reserve Bank of India, where Roma

also held a high position. Those around Dada earn for themselves and pay their expenses.

Such an able lady as Roma who serves Dada could not be surpassed, the exception being Dada's wife Boudi, who is beyond human abilities. His wife and He are the same. During Dada's tours in India and the West, it is a tough job to adjust to His omniscient ways. As told earlier, Dada made Roma to reply to letters on Dada's behalf with His signature. All knew Dada wrote, because only Dada can say what has to be written. But, Roma did not know He wrote and, Roma, too, thought she wouldn't marry. Her father tried to arrange. But, after twenty years of service, when Dada's tours for Truth ended, Dada was preparing her mind to be doubtful about Dada's Supremacy.

Dada was giving her blows in front and from within to divert her mind from His service. Gradually, over five or six years, Dada made her mind change to love worldly attractions. I could not understand before, but observing her change I now know it takes time to change the mind in a

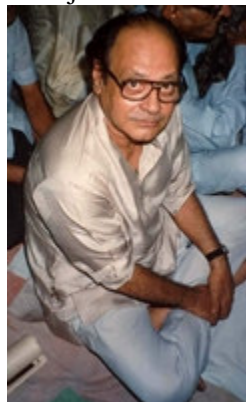
natural way. I could understand later why Dada was showing unhappiness with Roma. The person doesn't feel that he or she is changing. Ego has to be hurt to get people away from Dada.

Roma, after all, served Dada the most during the tours in India and the world. Dadaji ultimately made Roma's mind fit to get married with Tom Melrose. She must get married to know we are born not to be saintly, as per Dada's message. They have a son named Robert Ramakrishna by Dadaji. World need not be discarded to become spiritualist. None could think it would happen, even them. This is the best arrangement Dada made for Tom and Roma. Even Dada shows worldly behavior of mind, but as Satyanarayan, He has no attachment, has no mind, no love, nothing. He shows only Love, does not express His Love.

Similarly to how Roma's life changed, Dada has removed all the best of the early male and female devotees in this way with some points of their egos being hurt. Because Dada has not come to carry and move with disciples, when their work is over, He sends them back into the worldly life remembering Him in doing worldly activities. He gives the best of Graces to them. Now Dada's Work is over, none are needed. He is mostly in beyond mind Satyanarayan state, staying in Calcutta, mostly alone.

From within, He is changing the world of mind with natural calamities to make people helpless. Then in helplessness, people give up ego and realize Him to be free of body's wants.

All different nations and continents will have to come under One Truth, One Humanity, One Religion, because everything is He. People will feel Oneness of Love with Mahanam and Dada. Nothing belongs to individuals. The world will be living and working in Love, which was the original condition of God and human beings. In the beginning of creation, the few males and females were with Him, the Govinda. After that, how many civilizations are gone as Age after Age, known as Satya, Dwapara, Treta, and Kali, going each by turn. Every civilization comes up, after each destruction, to realize God's Existence. This civilization of Kali Yuga is the worst of Kali Yugas, unprecedented. So, Dadaji is unprecedented and comes as per the need of civilization. Now people are so egoistic, so blind, these are the most devastating features to happen in civilization. Dadaji knows. So the Root of creation as Dadaji comes.



Abhi selling books at
1988 Utsav

After igniting the destruction, Dada will leave the body. Prakriti will do the rest because it is His Agent and does not spare even Him. Even after the destruction, He remains still, formless, like the sky, in His manifested world. Now Truth continues for millions of years. This is all recorded with me on cassettes in 1972-3. Now all records of Dada are with me, for which I had no thought in the beginning. I am exclusively with Dadaji's records. Now I have fully absorbed and digested His sayings to place Him correctly. Nothing is outside of Him, so no question of Mercy. Everything is He. He is doing all Himself because the creation is His. People with desires separate Him, beyond desires only He remains. He created Himself with desires of mind and multiplied, but He is not attached. So, who kills whom? He has no mind, but He created bodies of Him, He moves body with mind. Individuals with I-sense suffer. No mind, no suffering. We have come to act, enjoy Him and go back to Him.

Problems are everywhere, East and West. In Dadaji's advent, they will be increased to show that individuals with ego are nothing. It is the love of family as His and God which minimizes the



Dadaji holding Robert Melrose 1989 Calcutta

sense of suffering. In the West, the sense of suffering is due to depending on material success and bodily pleasures, which take the mind away from loving family and God. This is the world of mind, illusory and a hoax. Ultimately, people are helpless and must come to Him and will come to end mind's suffering. Mahanam and Dadaji, no other way.

How many people met Dadaji is uncountable. Famous writers, poets, physicians, business people, scientists, Yogis, people from all walks of life and countries came. Dada charges no fee. He is interested in spreading the message of Truth, through Mahanam and books. And, in doing so, Graces come with cures of incurable diseases and resolutions to innumerable human miseries.



Justice A L Vaidya
BSc, LLB (1936 -)

A famous Justice Vaidya of the Bombay High Court said, "Dadaji does not do anything for himself. It is all for Truth." No body can go against Dadaji's Wish, as He is the Supreme. I have seen all Chief Justices in Bombay, Calcutta, Delhi, Madras, U.P., Orissa, Bihar, etc., they are not fools to write and acclaim Dadaji's Supremacy. This includes the famous Ambassador to USA Mr. Palkivala and Dr. R.L. Dutta, President of the International Solar Energy Society. Top scientists experienced Dadaji's Science beyond human science and wrote about Him after unprecedented events happened. Similarly, from East and West came Nobel Laureates, scientists, historians and the greatest scriptural scholars of India. People from all sectors of life, all surrendered their knowledge. None could rebuke Him.



Robin & Dickie Blake 1982 Delhi

Robin and Dickie Blake, Tom Melrose's friends, met Dadaji in Calcutta in 1980. Robin and his Tibetan wife Dickie lived in India and Nepal for many years before returning to US this year. He talks Dadaji's message wherever he goes. He came to see me very often in Bombay and we had wonderful talks about Dada with Lalit Pandit.



Robin Blake & Dada 1987 Calcutta



Dr Denton Cooley

We went to Houston, Texas, and stayed at the home of an engineer, Mr. Padmakant Mehta, whose wife Nita is also daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Pandya. There came Dr. Denton Cooley, internationally famous heart surgeon and the first US surgeon to successfully perform a heart transplant. Mr. Mehta sat for Satyanarayan Puja in his home four times. His eldest son Pronab, a brilliant scholar, had brain trouble that could not be cured. Ultimately, Dada's touch and wish cured him.

One year when we were leaving Houston, Dada gave the experience of how He controls timing, and even controls traffic to make His flight connections. Not knowing there were two airports in Houston, Ann was booked out of one to return to California, and Dadaji, Roma and myself were booked for Huntsville, Alabama, departing from the other airport far across town. This was not until we arrived at the airport Ann was scheduled to depart from. Time was short. Dadaji knew the mistake, but kept silent to drop Ann for her flight. Dada was sitting near to the driver and the speed

of the car never slowed as every traffic signal was timed to be green as if under Dada's control. We arrived at the airport before time, an impossible task.

In Huntsville, Alabama, we stayed at the home of Dr. T. Mukerji and his wife Swati. He is a space scientist at the NASA Space Center there. This was essential for Dadaji to get the wonderful article Dr. Mukerji wrote, which was published in the local newspaper and the book, "The Truth Within - Dadaji". One article is enough for the future. There I saw the Space Museum. It is wonderful, but was confirmed that Dadaji said, "Man cannot go to the moon." Anyway, Dadaji's visit for Huntsville is predestined, for who would go there?

From Huntsville to New York, via Washington D.C. where K.K. Puri is airport manager there, Dadaji's man. In New York, Jasjit Singh, executive with General Electric, then with American Express, looked out for Dadaji. There so many people came from nearby states, Massachusetts,



Alice O Howell

Connecticut, New Jersey. Edith Wallace, a famous Jungian psychologist came. Also, Alice O. Howell from Massachusetts, where in her house large gatherings of people come to remember Mahanam before the Satyanarayan portrait. **She** is a Jungian and has been an astrologer for sixty years. Her books include *The Dove in the Stone: Finding the Sacred in the Commonplace*; *Jungian Symbolism in Astrology*; *Jungian Synchronicity in Astrological Signs and Ages*; *The Web in the Sea: Jung, Sophia, the Geometry of the Soul* and *The Beejum Book*, a delightful wisdom book.

From New York, we went to London. Writing about the western tours now after 12 years, since 1978, I cannot remember all, but it is unprecedented in human civilization. Dadaji proved His Supremacy, sitting in small rooms in private homes in all these places. Press reviews are there to record the message for Dadaji's future world. These messages are all reprinted in books now to stay as scriptures for the world. One human race, One Religion, One God, the formless Sri Sri Satyanarayan in all beings existing as One Mahanam, Gopal Govinda. God or Truth is One for all and is within.

Dada says, "I am no body." But, one year when Dadaji's Utsav was being held in Calcutta, simultaneously in Anju Walia's house in Milton Keynes, UK, there was a gathering of people celebrating Utsav. They were enjoying the Oneness and watching videos of Dada and singing Nama songs. Dadaji appeared there for a few seconds and vanished, leaving His Fragrance behind.



Dr Swarnkar & Dada 1989 Calcutta



Dr Swarnkar, Ivy Dutta (Dada's daughter) & Dadaji

There is one great devotee, Dr. Chandrakala Swarnkar, who worked as a physician in various hospitals in the London area. She used to listen to Dadaji's dictations from inside of her

though Dadaji was in Calcutta. In the hospital where she was working, a patient was declared dead and she left the area. But, Dada said in sound within Dr. Swarnkar, "Go and see, patient is surviving." She went back and saw it was true. Again, it is Dada's wish.

Another time, some sandwiches were being kept in the hospital cabin. Dadaji from within said to her, "I am hungry, you eat up sandwiches." So, she ate them without telling anyone. There are so many stories like this with food, where Dada takes it in most unbelievable ways. Not all will hear, but those who hear Dada talking from within sometime hear words in English, Hindi, or Bengali. Language is no barrier, and there is no doubt when Dada talks within.



Dr Swarnkar and Dadaji at his home in Calcutta 1989

Chapter Five

Now I will write the experiences that show how Dadaji covers the universe. He does all, He is everywhere, is within us.



Dadaji in Madras India 1973

Prakriti means whatever you see in creation. It is His Play. His Law of Prakriti, which governs life, none can change. None can change the flow of mind lived in the body which creates Destiny that has to happen, per His Wish. With the mind's various tendencies, called Prakriti, on which people have no control, He drives people, unawares, to act with the individual I-sense of mind. In mind means Maya with Kaama (desires). This encompasses all desireful mental tendencies attracting us to enjoy relations with other bodies that are temporary and do not belong to us. These bodily attachments make one blind, do not allow us to see all in the right perspective and are limited. Therefore, we make mistakes.

Kaama (desires), Krodha (anger), Lobka (greed), Moha (infatuation), illlusiveness, jealousy, hatred, etc., are in mind. They propel us with actions and reactions due to our individual senses, touching, listening, seeing, tasting and smelling. From childhood to old age these senses in the mind are not under control, but are set by Him to come to Him when mind's compulsions are stabilized. Otherwise, sufferings of mind don't go, even in a million births, and action and reactions continue in the mind creating suffering.



Abhi, behind Dada (center), audio taping in Madras 1973



Dadaji 1973 Madras India

To minimize action and reaction, Nama of God is kept in the creation. It is the safety valve which alone is the path to mitigate the suffering and miseries of life. When mind in attachment in Maya, though created by Him, does not agree to accept Him, one suffers. After three or four thousand years, toward the end of each cycle of civilization at the highest peak of mind (I-sense), He comes in human form. Since the beginning of creation, the ages of Satya (Truth), Treta (self-sacrifice), Dwapara (work as worship), and Kali (strife, destruction) are the divisions which reflect the nature of mind. This Kali is the worst part of civilizations of mind, with the highest point of defying Truth with corruptions of greed, power, hatred, institutions in the name of God, differences of religions and divisions of humanity. So, God, He, the Root of creation, Satyanarayan in human form of Dadaji comes to establish Truth is One by jolts and blows of Prakriti which are given to make people hold Him, the Redeemer.

The miracles of Dadaji which are not conditioned by mind and are beyond individual capacity must be taken as natural manifestations of Him during days and nights in the universe. It happens just by His Wish, beyond mind, not planned. It does not happen by asking. It happens sometimes in Love, sometimes to give expressions of Truth which a person cannot do. Dada's Aroma is the main test. It manifests all over the universe, without any gap. It and miracles prove Dadaji is all-pervading, Infinite, not a single space is without Him. Satyanarayan, as Eternal Life's Existence of the Lord Gopal Govinda that is the cause of living of all beings. It is very difficult to understand this because humanity has never known it, seen it, and being limited in Maya cannot fathom it.

One time after meeting Dadaji in Calcutta I went for a movie shooting schedule to Darjeeling Hill Station. He said only, "See that you get your remuneration (money)." While I was shooting a scene in a hotel room, a telephone call came. It was Dadaji. I was talking with Him, stopping acting for a while. I was stunned, I didn't know the telephone number of the hotel, nor did I know I would be staying there, nor did Dada know. How is it possible He calls me? He knows all connecting numbers to places without seeing and He was at the same time in His room in Calcutta talking with others. Darjeeling or Calcutta or the hotel is all the same for Him. Everything is One. Truth. The same thing happened while I was in a Darjeeling restaurant. The movie producer said, "I have no money to pay you. I will pay in Calcutta." Although Dada was in Calcutta, He turned the producer's mind and he went somewhere without telling me and just on the last moment pays me. Dadaji gave me the hint about this before I left Calcutta.



Dr Misra greets Dada 1987 Utsav in Calcutta

Dr. B.P. Misra, of Bhubaneswar, Orissa, India, wrote the following about his experience with Dada in May 1985. "A program was organized for Dadaji to visit a family at Balasore by car and return on the same day. Once in the car, Dadaji chatted about morality, religion, politics and the future. The sun was out with all its fury, and I was complaining to Tuku Babu (Sri Chintamani Mohapatra's son) about the heat. Just then Dadaji, who was sitting behind me, put his hand on my shoulder and asked me what was the matter. When I complained of the heat and the unlikely prospects of rain at least for another six to eight weeks, he smiled and said, 'Both you and

your father-in-law are educated people equipped with Ph.D.'s. You have both explored some frontiers of knowledge and science. But, I am a fool. Yet I say that when we return it will be raining, and you will feel cool.' I smiled and took his words lightly.

"At Balasore, Dadaji met people, took his lunch and rested for a while. He instructed us that we should leave at 3:00 p.m. in the afternoon sharp. Tuku Babu and I sat near a pedestal fan in another room and chatted because it was too hot to sleep.

"At five minutes to 3:00 p.m., Dadaji took leave of the family he had visited and proceeded to get into the car. The sun was still out in its full fury, and I was mentally prepared for another uncomfortable drive back to Catak. Just before getting into the car Dadaji said to me, 'Do you remember what I have said? It will rain and you will feel cool.' I looked up at the sky and was pretty sure he would be wrong.

"I got into the car, closed the door and lo and behold, the sky immediately became pitch dark, lightning flashed wildly and it poured cats and dogs! The rain was so heavy that the driver stopped the vehicle. Dadaji told him to continue, and asked me whether I would like the rain to stop. With a wave of his hand he stopped the rain immediately. Dadaji asked me, 'Does your Ph.D. or

science have a reason for this? But you have still some doubts.' He repeated the miracle three times by calling for the rain instantaneously with a wave of his hand, and the sunshine instantaneously with another. After seeing this miracle being repeated again and again, I was mortally scared and every hair on my head must have stood up with fright! Just then Dadaji patted me on the head and said, 'Don't be scared. He wanted you to experience this, so that you will stop questioning. For some questions, there are no answers. Acknowledge His Presence, accept and never question.' After this miraculous experience, Dadaji affectionately refers to me as, 'My scientist.'"

On May 29, 1971, the first time Dadaji came to Bombay and had the Satyanarayan Puja, the editor of the evening newspaper the Times of India was invited to come meet Dada. He said it was not possible to come due to urgent work, but he came and wrote about Dada's first stay in Bombay. I thought the article was not fair enough about Dada when in his article, he concluded, "Dadaji did all, but could not conquer." I felt bad. Dada said, "He has written well." I didn't know what was good. But this writing was enough for Dadaji's message of Mahanam and His Name. After Dadaji was gone to Calcutta, the editor telephoned me, "Abhida, when is Dadaji coming?" I asked, "Why?" He said, "Wherever I sit or go in my house, in my office, I see Dadaji. I feel bad because I did not write well of Dada." When Dadaji came to Bombay in 1972, the editor came and met Dada and had nice talks. Later in his evening newspaper he wrote, "I change my opinion about what I wrote about Dadaji. He conquers." This is Dadaji's way to crush ego and He got two articles on Truth.

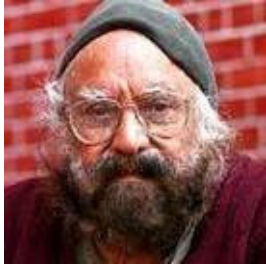


Vijay "Goldie" Anand
(1934-2004)

A similar thing happened to a great movie director and producer Vijay Anand, known as "Goldie". He also commented adversely about Dadaji when Dada had Satyanarayan Puja in the home of Premnath, a very well known movie actor. Most of India's stars, famous business people, and journalists came and met Dadaji there in 1972. Goldie also phoned me later saying, "Abhi, I would like to see Dadaji again." I asked, "Why?" He said, "Wherever I look I see Dadaji. I feel bad for what I said to Dadaji." His next movie was the most costly movie of that time and was well-made. Before release, Goldie said to Dada, "I made the movie, 'Johnny mera Nam' ('My Name is Johnny')." "Super hit!" Dada said, "You made it." Goldie said, "Yes." It failed miserably. Ego of him was shattered by Dadaji as he did not behave properly. Too much ego Dadaji never allows to stay. So success or failure, all is His Wish. A person has no hand in it.

The film actor, Premnath, was so devoted and had success after success with great fame and a lot of money. He came to see Dada and afterward Dadaji told me, "It won't last." So it happened after a few years. Lastly, he came and surrendered to Dada, saying, "You are right." His wife, once a top movie actress Veena Roy, was sick mentally, but due to Dada's Grace, she became perfect. Just Dadaji's wish, without seeing her. In Premnath's house, a cup of tea was given to Dadaji. Some one said, "We hear you transform tea into whiskey." Dadaji said, "Taste it." It was tasting like whiskey, but looking like tea. We all drank it.

In 1971, after Dada's Utsav in Calcutta, I met with Dada. We were all sitting in Dada's room. He was talking. He just touched a young woman and said in a general way, "This is my thing, whatever I wish I can do, will do." It struck me then about Dada; everything is His creation, whatever He wishes He can do. I don't know how it struck me then. Today, 1989, I have seen everything, wherever I see, He is there. The creation is His Play like His toy shop in Calcutta; the world is His toy to play the way He wants. He can play and He has proved it. Also, He has the toy shop to show that people must earn and somehow maintain themselves and their families.



Khushwant Singh
(1915 -)

Khushwant Singh, the most famous writer and journalist came in 1972, and though he was agnostic in the beginning, he became Dadaji's great devoted man. He wrote many news articles read by Indians and westerners. Accordingly, so many chosen persons came to meet Dadaji from the west. He was editor of Illustrated Weekly, Times of India, Hindustan Times, National World, New Delhi, and in all papers he wrote about Dada and included a photo. Ultimately he wrote, "Dadaji is God-Satyanarayan, Peripatetic Divine Cosmic Form." For sixteen years, whenever he got the opportunity, Khushwant Singh wrote on Dada. He was the chosen man of Dada, otherwise it is not possible for him to do.

One time when Mrs. Bose (right) and I were meeting, I was talking about Khushwant Singh's writing on Dada. We enjoy meeting to talk about Dada and often from within her Dada talked. This time Dada instantly said from within Mrs. Bose, "I am sitting at the mouth of Khushwant Singh's pen." It means Dada makes him to write. I remain in correspondence with him; I think Dadaji's work with him is over now.



In 1971, the first time when Dadaji came to stay here, Mr. Satyen Bose and his wife, Ruby, after meeting Dadaji were going back home in the night. It was raining and the car did not have wipers. A circle of light showed them the path in clear vision. It was Dadaji.

Maco Stewart was in Houston, Texas hospital for a heart operation. He arranged with Dada's approval, for computer scientists to record what Dadaji did in Los Angeles during the surgery. Dadaji proved being in Los Angeles talking with us, at the same time He was also in Houston at the operation theatre with His Aroma and He appeared there in the form of an elderly man talking to Maco Stewart. It means everywhere is He. Everything He does.

At the age of fifty, before I met Dadaji, I was very much regularly with my exercises in my room, which Dada never saw. Once He said, "No more exercises." In Dada's absence from my house, I used to enjoy dancing with music and Nama songs, and speaking in front of His photo in Dada's room. No one used to know. I am always alone in my house. Once I told Dada, "You said that Ram Thakur upon seeing you, used to dance." Dada said, "Still now dances." He never did see my dancing, but hinted at it.

One time in Darjeeling, Mr. Biswas, the editor of the Bengali journal Uttar Banga, was interviewing me about my movie schedule along with asking about Dadaji. Load shedding (power outage) started in the hotel. But, Mr. Biswas went on writing, even in total darkness. It turned out perfect, as if he was writing in light. It is the inner light of Dadaji that helped him to write because we had no other time for the interview and Dada wanted it.

In 1973, from Calcutta, I was to come to Bombay Dadaji said, "Tomorrow you telephone me, tomorrow morning." I was to reach Bombay by evening flight. I came home, found Dada's room locked from the inside. I could not open the door with my key. So a cook, John, went into the room by climbing through the upper window space above the door. He unlocked the door and opened it from the inside. I went in and found the cupboard open, few things were missing and the window by the side of the cupboard was open, by which the thief ran away. For this Dadaji asked me to phone

in the morning. He could see all this from Calcutta, but would not say because Prakriti is working. Because of me, He gave the hint. Similarly, He sees and knows everything in the world, how people's minds work. He is within all by Maya; we do all mischiefs forgetting Him. This is His World, Prakriti and mind. He just gave me the hint of His omniscience.

In my room, three big photos of Dada with glass frames are hanging on the walls for fifteen years. One day I found them fallen on the floor. Such heavy frames with glass, still they did not have any cracks falling from such height. They could have been broken completely. It was all for me, to show how He cares for my dedication for Him. The frames did not break because He is everywhere, no gap between the walls of my house in Bombay and Calcutta. Similarly, He covers the universe. There is not a place without Him.

After my meeting with Dadaji in 1971 and 1972, I was doing a lot of movies and was earning a lot. Before Dada, in spite of my fame, producers used to take advantage of my goodness or shyness to ask for my money. They did not pay me fully; I had to borrow heavily to keep my commitments. After Dadaji, He said, "I give you blank cheque." Thereafter, I moved to so many places by plane and cars and no question of shortage of money. I paid back all my debts to creditors with



Abhi in film
"Ek Gaon ki Kahani"



Abhi (left) & actor Ashok Kumar

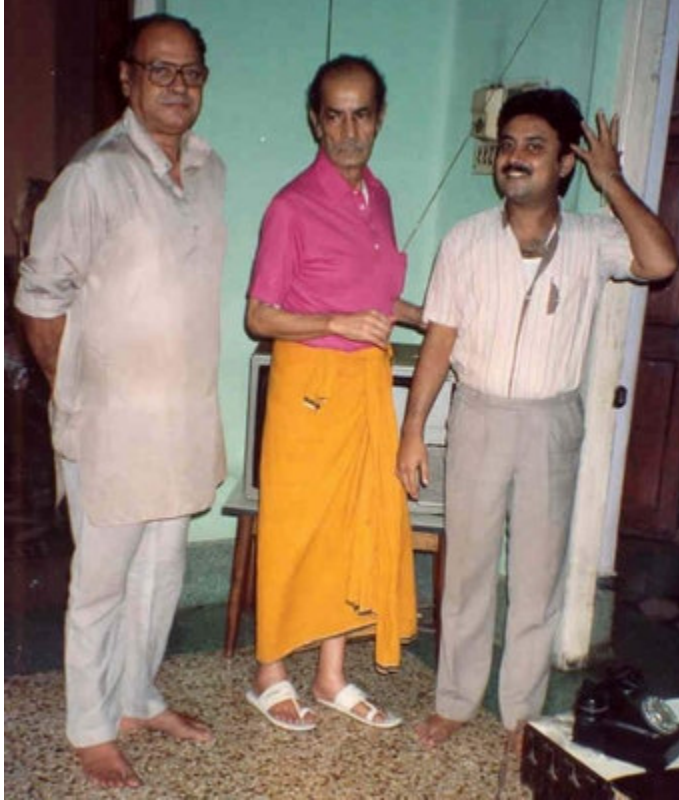
respect and had unrestricted traveling to Dada in Calcutta and other places. What I am due for acting never remains unpaid. Now if they don't pay, they have to pay a penalty.

I used to travel all over like a free bird, also going to some places to talk about Dada and Truth with more friendly and selected sweet associations who also talked about Dadaji. My travels were always to talk about Dadaji's message during my movie shooting schedules. It was spontaneous. It was something. Calcutta visits to Dadaji were frequent. Later He reduced my travels to keep my mind mostly for Truth, writing letters and to go through cassettes on Dadaji for the world. My journeys to the western world and India with Dada became indispensable as He wished. To earn my livelihood and expenses, He supplies only what work I need. He has taken away my mind from outside attractions, otherwise I cannot write on Dada and Truth. My mind must be exclusive, which a person cannot do on his or her own. This He does from within. Individuals have no choice. This He proves in the world. So He drives the mind of all. This is the test of the Supreme Creator.

I am lucky; I am the happiest and the richest in mind. I don't have sense of wants and needs, He fulfills all. I don't have to think. He proved his saying about me in 1971, "You think you have mind?" I could not understand then. Now I can understand. If I had the mind like before, like others, I couldn't be happy with Dada, I couldn't understand Him and be free of human relationships. It was impossible to think or assess Dada as Supreme, Dada's Infinite Existence. Nobody else could understand. His Wish works like a "submerged propeller" as poet Rabindranath Tagore wrote of Destiny. So, for months, years, I can stay at home, write and think of His message, not going out. It is impossible for a person to do, without His Wish. Dada also told me in 1971, that in 1989 He would be exclusive with only three or four persons near to Him, not more.

Today, away from people, I experience a rich atmosphere of life. It cannot be explained. Now I understand what He said all those years, "Nobody can challenge what He says." He is the Creator of the universe, Life and Destiny. All my importance for man is gone. He is the only important One, Who creates other importances, the only One Who can give and take. None else. He

is the Destiny Maker of all. In 1971, Dada said to me, "From today cut off saying 'I'. Your 'I' cannot do anything. Person's 'I' with mind's senses is itself involvement. To involvements, one's mind cannot avoid attachments, and so makes mistakes. Truth is One, Eternal, Unchangeable, is within, Life, breathing constantly, that guides now. He is in the body whom 'I' call mine. Without Him body is dead, body is thrown away."



Abhi, Dadaji and his son Abhijit in Dada's home Calcutta 1989

Truth is beyond mind, which Dada is, Infinite. In eighteen years my mind's importance and attachments have been taken away by Him, leaving me to be with Him only. In 1975, that's why Dada said, "I have taken away everything of yours." This is Vishwaroop Darshan, seeing Divine Cosmic form. He does these for all in time. Nobody can assess what Dadaji will do to the human race. That's why I can say today, Dada is like one sky and under Him is the manifested world of mind, body, all planets, sun, mood, stars, rivers, mountains, whatever manifests and knows. That sky like One has taken a human form of Dadaji to make His Leela and to tell the message of Truth to the world. What people knew before is all wrong. Now in 1989, this stage of Him is not like before. He is not amongst mind. He suffers in His heavenly body to change the nature of people and lands, to baffle human efforts and intelligence until the destruction.

Once at Dada's house, Dada seeing His grandson at maybe five or six months old, commented, "The child at this age does not always weep or smile according to our ways of belief. Weep or smile is remembrances of moments in his previous life's conditions in happy or unhappy situations." Because in creation we all come with previous mind's nature, actions and reactions, in a body in the present given by Him. This is creation set by Him, so none can change Destiny.

Can anybody assess Dadaji posing as Grandfather and at the same time moving the creation to His Choice, beyond human calculation? Even His wife, son and daughter cannot assess Him. He is also within them as God, Gopal Govinda, as He was also within His mother and father. Dada chose them to become their son. Satyanarayan as Gopal Govinda is within all.

All relations are of mind. Mind gone out from the body (death) stays with Him, and then no relation exists. Then no mind, no body, only He exists, Truth. Truth is One. He becomes all with mind and body. At death, mind comes to Him to be manifest or to be merged in Him ending the mind's desires which were enjoyed through the body. Vivekananda wrote, "Life itself is painful." He suffered a lot.

That's why Dadaji said, "Death is beyond all suffering and happiness. Death is beyond all. Death is all peace." He gets Himself in bondage by the cover of mind and body, yet bondage free is He. Under any circumstances in both mind and body affairs, He is there. So, one in two, two in one. Dadaji says, "Jiva (individuals) are not doing anything, everything He is doing. Everywhere I am." Truth is One. The Play goes on by Him, where individuals have no hand or choice. Now the Creator

Himself has come to make people conscious of Him, to be bereft of the ego. He has come to liberate all. His direct work is over now, His Wish will operate. Prakriti will not spare anyone with ego. The whole world in the worst of times will sing for Him. This is Satyanarayan, Dadaji, the first time on earth and at the end of all the civilizations that came before.

At Utsav in 1972, we assembled in Somnath Hall. Nama songs were being sung by so many Indian and western devotees of Dada. All of a sudden Dr. M. Dey's son came to Utsav crying, "Mother is dying." His mother, Minudi was an unparalleled devotee of Dada, serving Him so much. Dada went to her house from the Hall, and we went on singing Nama songs in Dadaji's absence. Then Dada comes after an hour or so. Minudi had a severe heart attack. Because her husband was a doctor, he could bring the best of Calcutta doctors for her, all failed. To the doctors Dada said, "You have declared, 'no chance' of her to live? Now let me see." Dada went in, closed the door and brought Minudi back to life, step by step, progressing as the physicians wanted to see. Dada showed how He supercedes human medical science.

That night I was with Dada and He was going through pain in His body to lessen the pain of Minudi, which was unbearable. That was the first night that Dada allowed me to touch His body and do massage to relieve pain. Then for two or three days, although Dada was in a different house, He was treating Minudi in her house in another locality. Ultimately she was cured. Actually, Dada gave her life, Dada is her life. Dada did this to let people know who He is and for His devotee. Actually, she existed in Dadaji. He is the life of the body of her. This I know from 1971.

Some time later, after the death of Minudi, Dr. M. Dey, her husband wrote to Dadaji when we were in London, "Dadaji, you told Mrs. Dey must not be taken to Nursing Home. She was taken there but couldn't survive." Dadaji earlier saved her from actual death to establish Truth. This time she was to die. Dadaji knew her husband would take her to Nursing Home and she would die. If Dadaji wanted to save her, He would not allow the husband from within to take her to the Nursing Home. Mr. Dey writes to Dada in London, "During the rituals after death, Dadaji's Aroma was there and fragrant Nectar was falling in the photo of Mrs. Dey." This proves she was with Dadaji.

In Dadaji's Calcutta house on one Sunday, there were so many gathered there. Dada was saying, "Dr. S. Radhakrishnan, President of India, has already come to me." By this Dada meant that Dr. Radhakrishnan is to die, his time is over. His life was Dadaji. When Dada gives up his body, he is already come to Him. Previously, when we went to Madras, Dadaji wanted Dr. Radhakrishnan to write an article on Dada, and Dada knew he was on the last journey.

After saying this, Dadaji was telling others who were present in His hall, "There will be worst days with all sorts of catastrophes, destructions." Dada said, "When the worst time of destructions come with all the traits of sufferings, I will take you away (your life). I won't keep you in that devastating time." He is All-merciful to those who depend on Him. Because they love Dada, so Dada in mercifulness said this. Dada said, "He creates infinite Arjuns. Krishna Eternal is He." Arjun symbolizes the individual, not what is misunderstood as a man from the book Bhagavad Gita. Arjun represents the greatest human tool of the Lord to execute His mission on earth.

There is a Professor Roychoudhury in Calcutta and he accompanied Dada in His morning walks around the lake near Dada's house. Dada while walking said to him, "Your Principal will ask you today to do something in his favor. You do it." The Professor told me the principal of the communist government wanted his vote in favor of him; otherwise, his service in the college would be terminated. The communist government wanted the party man to be in the post. Prof. Roychoudhury always was talking to him about Dadaji; he also had a strong wish to meet Dada. Dada knew this from within. But, he could not meet Dada. So Dada said, "If he wants anything from you, you give it." Only one vote, Roychoudhury's, was needed for the majority win. The Professor was not communist, but because Dadaji said to him to give it, he gave his vote in favor of the principal. So, Dadaji, without seeing any of this knew what problems would be there. He knows because Dadaji is within all human beings of the world. Dadaji drives the mind of individuals to act

according to His Wish. We are sent here on a temporary basis to play different roles, and then go off. We don't have any connection with the world.



Dadaji resting after walk
Lake Gardens 1980 Calcutta

Another time while walking around the lake, Dadaji all of a sudden grabbed an old man who was seriously diseased. Just by Dadaji catching hold of him, he was cured. He came back to Dadaji later. So many incidents like this happen while Dada was walking every day around the lake. Many big industrialists when they heard Dada was walking there came and Dadaji used to bless them while walking and even the Swami's from Ramakrishna Mission nearby came and received His blessings there. His movements liberate those who see Him. This is Vishwaroop Darshan. To see Him is enough. He is All-merciful.



Dadaji 1984 Bombay

When I was with Dadaji during the tours after everybody left, Dada always preferred to be exclusively with me to talk. Again it is my Destiny. When we were together and He talked, I always kept the cassette recorder on for whatever He said. I couldn't have known then that Dadaji is the Creation Himself. Going through all the 18 years of recordings, it is now clear. This kind of recording has never happened before, cassettes recorded all over the world, wherever we went.



Dadaji 1972 Bombay

Because Dada knew I would be His person to understand, He said in my cassettes what He does for the world, creation and destruction. He talked of Infinite Life, of several thousands of years history of civilizations, and about early scriptures, and advents from the beginning of creation until now, and also after into the future, also about other worlds than this. Dadaji speaks all without school education. He educates the world scientists, scholars, philosophers, historians. They all surrender before Him. This is unprecedented. Fortunately, I got interested in Dadaji. A movie actor cannot be like this. He was driving my mind to come to Him in a natural way by going through the best and worst of experiences.

That's why in 1972, Dadaji said, "Whatever individuals knew before, they must forget. Now see what I do after my coming in human form for His Supremacy. Truth is One. Religion is One. Humanity is One." Dadaji waited for all these years, was watching how Prakriti as the mind of human beings works. Now He is in front to finish present religions, differences of castes and everything which is against His message of Oneness. In India and the West a lot of Gurus, priests and preachers, and religions are misleading people. Dadaji as God cannot allow it.

Now it will not stop until the finish, and then begins a new civilization of One Humanity, One Religion, as Dada has dictated. None can go against His Wish. It is again all for good, which people cannot do because of the selfish needs of their minds. It does not matter to Dada. Everything is He. He said, "Infinite world, universe is mine. Let all go to hell by fighting amongst themselves."

Now the worst is ahead with actions and reactions, divisions of countries, revolutions, financial collapse, all told in 1972. One day I asked, "Dada, what is going for the world?" He said, "CRASH." Bombay will be the worst, so the western world too. In other ways it is a gradual process. When science is at its height, destruction takes place.

Also, one year while we were in a car traveling through New York City streets, Dadaji said, "A time will come when all these building only will remain, but not a single person in them." I said, "What would happen with these buildings?" He said, "They will be later excavated like Mahenjodaro (excavation site in Pakistan) of today."

In a previous civilization of Dwapara Age, four thousand years ago, there was Kurukshetra World War in the area of Punjab, Delhi, India, that destroyed the world leaving only a few crippled persons. The science of that time was at the height and it was a world war because of politics.



Dadaji 1972 Bombay

In that time lived top scientists named Dronacharya, Bhishma, Arjun, not to be confused with the story of Mahabharata. The airplane was called Puspak Rath, as per the language of the time. There was one language at the time, the primal language.

In 1972, Dada was telling about today's science which is nothing compared to Dwapara's. Huge planes like ships, flying without sound, could go into space could stay there for five or six months with all arrangements for living. There used to be weapons by which one could see from the bottom of the sea what happens on land and could fix the proper angle to hit targets. Dadaji said science today has not gone to such heights, but when it reaches the top, it will destroy. It will start in the morning, by evening it will finish all. After each destruction nothing goes, out of all destroyed things again everything is born. Gradually all things come back, discoveries repeat. Creation moves until the next destruction. Everything is repeated here, nothing is lost.

Now about the epic story Mahabharata. The one known now is not real. The original Ramayana or Mahabharata, nobody knows, it is Supreme Ram. It was the epic story of the Supremacy of Krishna over Creation. It was written thousands of years ago, long before the Dwapara destruction. Now it is an epic book compiled as stories, but there is significance behind it. Originally, Mahabharata meant greater (Maha) India (Bharata). Thousands of years ago India was a vast country that extended to the current border of Italy and included the Middle East and much of Asia. After the total destruction of the Kurukshetra World War, there were no literary persons and the book is now all mixed up. For three or four hundred years there was a period of darkness and illiteracy, Anarya, no civilization, cannibalism, and small population. Then gradually a bit of normalcy returned after about 1,000 years.

At that period came Sakya Singh, known as Sidhartha, the realized. He was not Buddha. Dadaji explains that Buddha, Bodhi, is Zero, Him. Later, when Sidhartha perceived, Bodhi, Zero,

Him, Truth, the One, he said, "Let us be in His Sharan (remembrance)." He was called Buddha much later by the ignorant people after Sidhartha was gone. Because of the illiteracy of the times, nobody could record his real life and what he said. This was more than 500 years before Christ, 1,400 years after Dwapara civilization. It was all fabricated later, all fake.

When Christ was born the world was greater India, Mahabharata, which included Jerusalem, Europe, Rome, Asian countries. No literacy was there, so all history is distorted. Christ was called Krishna, later it changed to Krishna, later to Christ. He spoke of the eternal religion of one humanity living life with one God. People say the mother of Christ was a virgin. Silly, the whole creation manifests through sex. Prakriti is Female, mind. He is Supreme Male, Purusha. About Christ there is no record of that time. Christ was not even crucified. He got all his learning in Kashmir and also died in Kashmir. A professor, who met me at Brussels, Belgium, railway station, while I was on tour with Dadaji, confirmed this as he was just coming from Kashmir and saw Christ's tomb.

After Christ came Hazrat. Dadaji said Hazrat was not called Hazrat Mohammed and was not Muslim, was not God, but was His messenger. He was a family man and talked of Islam, Allah. Dadaji was explaining Allah, which means Atma, Soul, One, which is from proto-Sanskrit, the earlier language. Islam means Oneness. So many years later it has been distorted because there was no literacy, no press to record Hazrat. Dadaji quoted to Muslim scholars in the Arabic language used at that time. Koran also said, "Do not hate anybody." Today's Muslims know nothing of Hazrat. As a messenger of God, that he was for sure, he could never say, "Kill." No one knows what he said. Muslims, and Hindus also, had animal sacrifices. Dadaji at the age of 12 years used to say to powerful Brahmin scholars, "God has never said to kill animals in sacrifice to God." His explanation of the scriptures at such a young age stunned the Pandits.

God cannot speak for parts or be partial. Everything is God, everybody is God, because God is in all. Another important thing Dadaji says about them is that God cannot distinguish person from person, same with foods. People all over the world are the same. The One, Who is Full, God, covers the whole universe, is in all creation, and will always speak for the whole, not for the particular community or race be it Hindu, Muslim, Christian, Parsi, etc. That is not God, All-pervading. The word God signifies Bhagawan, Lord, and means One Who has no division, Indivisible One. That Indivisible One appears divisible in all as individual bodies and minds, but none are separate from Him. Dadaji has come at the end of all, moving all over the world to give experiences to scholars and scientists, and people from all walks of life, to confirm God is within as Nama, Gopal Govinda, breathing within all as One. So God is One, Humanity is One, Religion is One. Truth is forgotten because of age old Sanskaras, superstitions, inhibitions, wrong scriptures and histories. These were not written during the living period of Christ, Sidhartha, Jain, Mohammed.

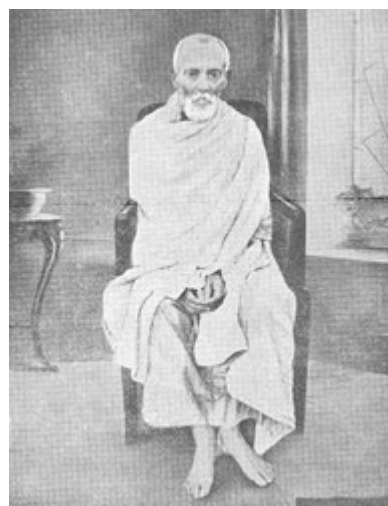
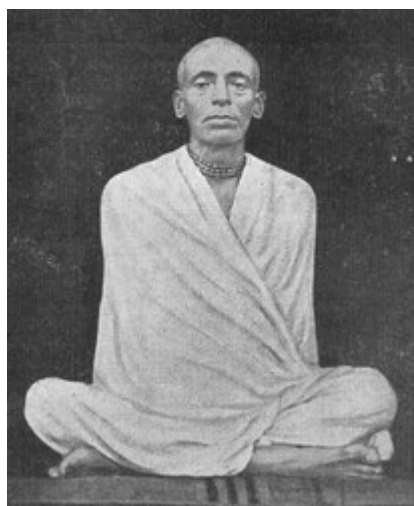
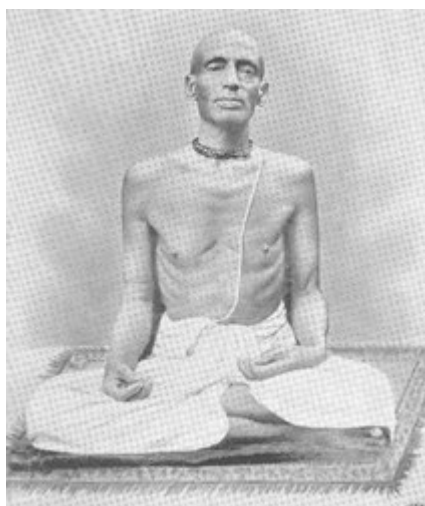
Even in error is the great Adi Shankaracharya of South India, whom people view as a Hindu Guru. Dadaji says nobody knows the full story of creation, what Shankaracharya said in the early years was changed by him in later years when he admitted, in spite of all his great learning, that all scriptures are useless in the face of individual suffering and death.

A Gajat Guru, Shankaracharya (right), met Dada in Bombay. For twenty years he had been in search of Dada. Dadaji gave him the signs of Brahma Vishnu Mahesh, which is not a form. Dada created the different types of Aroma in his body just by His hand movements, and proved what is the God, the Creator, with the different names of Brahma Vishnu Mahesh. All are One. Because he was greatly learned, Dadaji explained to him in original Sanskrit what is God. Also, Dada told him the dress and the rod in the Guru's hand had nothing to do with God. Ultimately Shankaracharya said, "Bhaja Govindam, remember Him." The greatest scholar, in spite of all his learning found all useless in human life unless one remembers Govinda.



All these sayings of Dadaji, nobody can challenge. Dadaji says, "You people are all fools." Today, due to the advancement of learning, so many ways of preserving writings are there. Formerly there was no such thing, so leaves of trees were used to record, which were torn through the wear

and tear of time. If anything remained, torn out portions were filled up later by someone who had no knowledge of the originals. Even Sanskrit grammar came later, so the Gita, Upanishad, Bhagavat are explained in different ways by individuals with mental, egoistic leanings and are distorted. Originally these scriptures were not for Hindus, they were for the world. It was then Sanatana Dharma; all were equal, thinking of One God, talking of One God. In this civilization, divisions of labor started when the population grew more. There were cultivators, Brahmins or Acharyas, who were educators. Khatriyas, who were for defense. And all these later developed into the caste system which continued until today.



Sri Ram Thakur (1860-1949, images above) the immediate forerunner of Dadaji spoke of His advent again after 22 years. Dadaji's first major manifestation was in 1971. In 1921, Ram Thakur said, "Calcutta will be the center to make all conscious of Truth." It is now proved by Dadaji's annual Utsav in Calcutta. In His Divine Presence, all castes and races from both east and west join in this Divine experience of Oneness. During Ram Thakur's time, before the partition of India in 1947, He was having this Utsav in Bengal among Hindus, Christians and Muslims. He said, "I see war, man eating man, are not far away."

Ram Thakur used to talk to intellectuals of His time saying, "Nothing is required other than Nam." Hindus, Muslims, Christians, all used to come to Him without hesitation. He was so silent. He gave up His body in silence. Just when He wished, He said, "Now I am leaving the body, which is healthy, no disease. He put His clothes aside, lay down on the cot and left. His body was put in a grave. He said long before that, "His death is His Wish." Once in Los Angeles, Dadaji said, "Man cannot stand on two legs unless He is all around and within with vibration of life. He is within and without. When He gives up the body from within, the body on two legs cannot stand."

Dadaji explains the Mahabharata as a story of the Supremacy of the Lord over humanity. Krishna cannot be a person. Krishna means Eternal One, Life Existence, Who attracts all and is Savior. The Mahabharata story is about the fight between minds good and evil, which is the world. It shows Lord Krishna's Leela with individual minds. He is playing both good and evil, He is within. To Dada, there is no good or evil because He has no mind and is beyond attachments of mind. Dada practically executes and displays it.

The world started with a piece of land in water when Govinda Himself was born in the form of a few men and women. That is for Vrindavan Leela. The whole creation is His Play, so it is today. How many civilizations have come and gone, destroyed since the beginning? Nobody knows. Again and again, Satya, Treta, Dwapara, Kali, named according to the qualifications of the mind. In all these Ages, Nama was there for individuals to hold. This Kali Age is the worst of all Ages of

mind with massive differences of people, religions, Gods, Gurus and priests claiming they are Gods, etc. So the Root, with full manifesting power of creation, Prakriti, Who has never come before, is amongst us now to establish Truth and to enjoy His Leela of Love in front of us as Dadaji. "It is impossible," Dadaji said in 1971, "to assess that this type of advent can take place in human form. The human form of Dadaji comes out of His Absolute State, beyond mind, Infinite, like sky. Nothing is there. Zero. No mind. No action, no reaction. Not even breathing, no function, no feeling, no intelligence, nothingness. Not even Nama. But, at the same time manifests as the world of mind just by His Wish, no planning of mind. He is within as Nama. Never before in this world, He, Himself, has become All, with mind and body, being within as Gopal Govinda, the breathing existence in creation. So, one can't imagine what Dadaji is." He said, "I am the destiny." No person can change it.



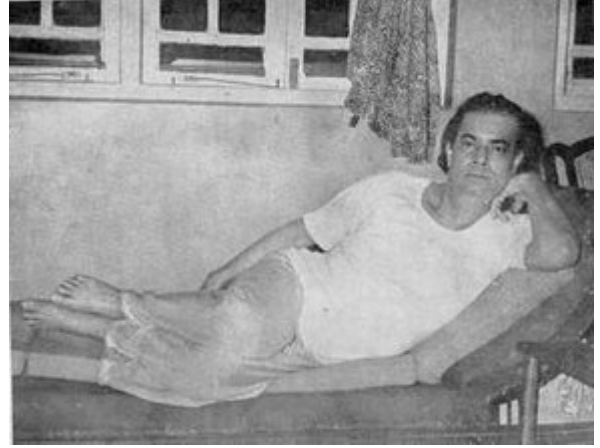
When Dadaji came to Bombay the first time in 1971, He brought a group of His choicest devotees to talk about their experiences to those who came to meet Dadaji for the first time. Talks helped them to know Dada. He does not lecture. I had called and asked Dadaji to come to Bombay without seeing Him, without knowing who He was, never mind the thought that He is God. At that time I did not have financial strength and was passing through very odd times, but I never thought of my position when I called Dadaji. I was doing everything, which today I can assess; it is His Wish He was here for the whole world.

In the beginning with Dada at Delphin House, I was busy calling people, editors, journalists, stars, scientists, men and women of all status to meet Dadaji. I was not sitting in front of Dada. One day He called me, "Come sit

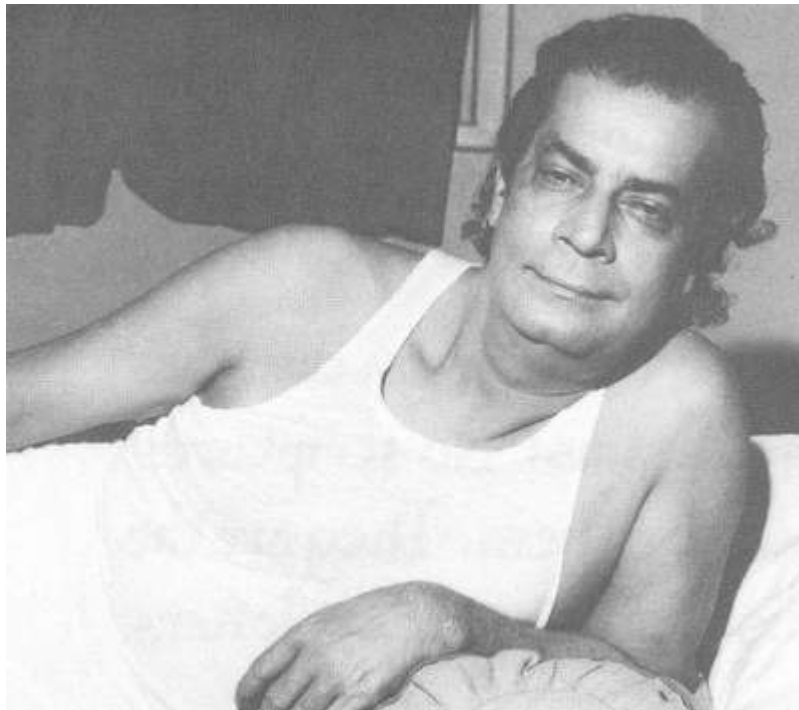
here (on the floor)." He was on His cot. "You never try to judge me. Only be sure that this is Govinda."

But, our minds are conditioned; we do not know what is God or Govinda. Because Dadaji is the creation, life and destiny with body and mind of human beings, He does all. Whatever I was doing, He was the driver of my body to make me do whatever He liked, even though I had doubts and going to the Western world to do works about God was not in mind at all. It was some such work with no connection with movie stars work or any social or political work. It was something which is not in human capacity to do, but He made it possible for the world. This is the first time seen in the world. Not once over all the years did Dada go for self-interest. He says, "None can imagine this sort of Advent amongst men is possible. From what highest level I have come to such a low level for you. If I don't mix with you, you people won't be able to come to mix with me. One purpose is my Leela of love, and somehow, by any means, Truth has to be established. Only Truth can establish Truth. Person with mind, which makes good or bad, is not Truth. Truth is the whole universe, beyond mind. Truth is One."

Though I recorded all in cassettes since 1971, in spite of knowing and hearing for 18 years, and touring with Dada around the world, I could not assess what actually is He, due to my conditioned mind being still in Maya. Today, my mind is almost free of Maya and I can see everywhere is He. Everything He does. Individual forms are temporary, to play our roles on the stage of the universe created by Him. Rich, poor, all different roles are there to play, then we go off, no body is permanent because we are not living on our own power.



I have seen Dadaji talking, laughing, joking, and angry, etc., all worldly gestures, but He is not involved at all. He all the time sees everything as One and exists as all forms. This I have seen, all of Dadaji, what He is. He confuses us so much, and likes our confusion. When I sit with Him, just the two of us, He goes on seeing all over and once said, "I have to see crores (ten millions) of places." He allows freedom, as He did before coming in human form, but coming now as Dadaji, we don't know how He manipulates minds of people and nature all over the world to mold the world to His Choice.



Dadaji 1971 Bombay

Chapter Six

Now again going for a bit of my experiences and Dadaji's sayings.



Ruby Bose (right) at Utsav 1986
Calcutta

At Mrs. Bose's place once we two were enjoying Dada talks in the evening. I went to Mrs. Bose's bedroom while she was sitting in her dining hall. Somehow Dadaji gave in the mind and I broke the photo of Satyanarayan she kept in her bedroom and I enjoyed it. She saw it and was furious. I came home immediately. The next day, by the morning flight, Satyen Bose, her husband came from Calcutta with two of the same type of photos of Dada. He said, "Dadaji told me, 'Tell Abhi and Ruby they should not quarrel any more and break my photo. Give one photo to each of them.'"

Dada is everywhere and He knew in advance what we would do. Accordingly, He prepared two photos and sent them to us the next day. Even still, at that time it did not strike what Dada is. Dada knew I would break the photo, next day He sends two framed photos. He enjoyed when we had quarrel on Him. No question of time or space, everything He makes us do. That photo is here with me still and also in Mrs. Bose's house.

Dadaji started talking in 1971 from within Mrs. Bose, saying, "I am within all, but it is beyond the capacity of people to know it." Dada said, "I create confusion too." In the beginning I enjoyed His sayings but couldn't assess Dadaji as today. Not a single place is without Him in the universe. I have given other details of Ruby Bose's experiences of how Dadaji talked 24 hours a day in sound within her.



Formerly, from 1971 to 1988, Dada and I were often on the telephone. Wherever I was traveling for film acting, He also used to telephone me. I used to give Him all information about Dada's Bombay devotees and we enjoyed our talks.

Now I realize the main point was He was making me Dada-minded. Now, for the last one year (1989) I am exclusive, understanding about Him is complete, no more telephone calls, neither He nor me.

I feel and see Him everywhere, no distance between Calcutta and Bombay. When He goes, leaves His body, He will still be in the entire universe, formless in all forms. He, the One, has come in human form of Dadaji, although it is impossible to assess.

Dada can telephone from anyplace to anyplace, without a telephone, if needed. Also, He puts in mind to others to telephone Him. Balak Brahmachari, a popular Bengali Guru of long lasting years in Calcutta, having maximum followers, loves Dada very much. He knew Dada was Supreme. He is also from Dada's native place, East Bengal. One day Dada, before He was known as Dadaji, was driving His car, his relative Gora Sen, Balak Brahmachari's disciple then, was sitting by Dadaji's side. Dada thought of going to meet the Guru and phoned him without a telephone or telephone number from the car and for a time Dada had no hands on the steering wheel. This was long before the invention of car phones, which still today are not available in India. When they reached Balak Brahmachari's Ashram, they found the Guru was on the staircase waiting to receive Dada per their

telephone talk. What is this science? This is Dada. His Wish is enough to create. This is not acquired power; it is natural, just a wish, no planning, and no effort.

During the Bangladesh War with West Pakistan, Dada was sitting with so many people in a devotee's house. He said, "Now West Pakistan is gone, Bangladesh wins. One by one places are coming under Bangladesh. Ram is fighting. After two days, war will be finished and West Pakistan loses." This happened exactly.

One day I went to meet Jasu, a fisherwoman who sells fish everyday in our locality. I did not know her house in Danda Fisherman's village, but I saw her coming. I said, "Oh, you have come, otherwise your house I might not locate." But, I asked her, "You did not know I was coming?" She said, "No. I was watching TV and don't know why I came out or for what." Dadaji proves He is within her, too, as within all. Dada drives her mind to meet me. She has Dadaji's big photo in her house.

Dadaji's wife's mother died. Dada indicated she is reborn as one of her daughter's daughter, named Chumki. She was again born because before her death she had tremendous Maya, attachment, for her own daughter. This is the way mind moves, over which a person has no control.

About this, I have record of a girl who was a boy in previous birth. The confession of the girl was confirmed by the world famous experts on Parapsychology, Dr. H.N. Banerjee of India and Dr. Karliss Osis of USA.

So many cases like this, one I remember is a young child who identified his murderer in his previous life. This is incarnation of mind in different bodies, reborn immediately. As Dada says, this body goes, mind continues to come to another body, may be boy or girl, until mind's desires are completely finished. That's why suffering never ends, due to Maya. One comes in continuous births until Maya is finished. So, Dadaji has come with His Great Will, to free the mind of attachments, to be free of bodily births. That is all for His Play, a continuity. Dadaji finishes mind's suffering.

Long before Dada was Dadaji, His wife's mother was struck with paralysis and had excessive pain. Dadaji went out of His house. The mother's house was adjacent to Dada's. When the mother died, Dadaji came back and His wife told Him, "You went out, you could save my mother." Dada said, "Her time was over. If she lived, if I prolonged her life, have you any idea what pain she was to go through. You will be all fed up after a few days of serving her. You will not feel how much she would have suffered. Better she is gone out of sufferings by a natural time of death."

In Calcutta, in the house of Parimal Banerjee, Dadaji had regular evening sittings once a week where others used to come to meet Him. Parimal and his wife Usha were such devotees. Parimal also died with Dadaji as the last word on his lips because he saw Dada in presence. So, no births again, free of mind, no relatives are in mind. He had so many heart attacks but Dadaji, in a playful mood, used to keep him fit in a second.

Paul and Munjit Singh, both great devotees for years and years came to see Dada often. Munjit comes every morning at 8:30 to see Dada before she goes to her school, which she directs. One day I was with Dada in Calcutta and Munjit telephoned, saying, "Paul Singh is seriously ill, admitted to a nursing home." Dada said, "Give Charanjali to him." In between Dada's talks to those gathered in His house then, He said in low tone in Bengali, "He won't survive." Dadaji could not tell her bluntly. Paul Singh died, his time was over. Dada said to Kulwant Singh, brother of Paul, "He



Dada's mother-in-law 1987
Utsav in Calcutta

can give extension to his life, but he would remain paralyzed for six years. What's the use to prolong?"



Dadaji & Munjit Singh at Utsav 1987 Calcutta



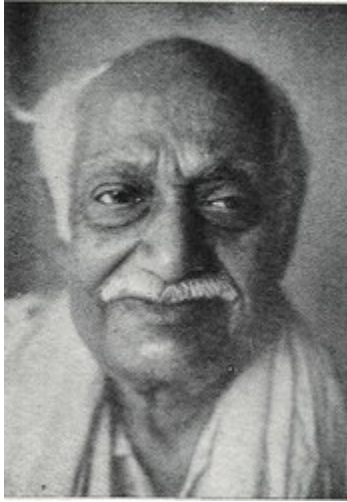
Dadaji & Palmy Singh 1987 Utsav

Later in Bombay, Munjit was going to London with her daughter. They stayed with me for a day and night. Munjit was such a devoted wife she could not forget Paul Singh, having pangs for her deceased husband, even after a few years. She said, "If Dada could prolong his life just a bit more." Then I told her what Dada said. Munjit said, "Paul Singh even did not want to see me at the time of dying." I did not say the cause. This is the greatest boon of human existence, for which humans are created. Paul Singh finished all his worldly desires and attachments and was seeing only Dadaji at the time of death, not wishing to see even his wife. When the play of mind is over, we are free of body and merged with Him, no more sufferings. With the slightest desire, we have to be born until all finishes. Paul Singh was seeing only Dadaji; he forgot worldly desires and relations of Maya, including his wife and children. Paul Singh and Dadaji became One, nothing else remains. I am, I am. This Dadaji told me on cassette recordings 15 years before. Today I understand. Now my mind is like that, attachment free. He makes it so. From the beginning I had no question about Dadaji. There are so many like this, they have to think of Dada at the time of death. Paul Singh used to say, "Why question Him, once you've accepted Him." His son Palmy Singh is like him. After meeting Dada, Palmy took off the traditional Sikh turban and cut his hair.

Another great devotee, Parmananda, had a son with cancer. He told Dada, "For my son you don't have to take pain." The son while dying sang and made others sing, "Gopal Govinda". He made all relatives remember Nama only. He was in divine mood and died with Mahanam. In Parmananda's house in Patna one day just before a severe flood hit the area, someone came with bags full of rice and Daal (lentils), which he did not order. He kept them because the man said, "You keep them. I will come later to take payment."

The man went away, to where nobody could trace. Patna had a severe flood, nobody could go out for days and ultimately these grains supplied to Parmananda served them, otherwise they would have starved. Dadaji does it for real devotees. He created someone to bring the grains knowing they would be necessary.

Parmananda thanked Dadaji when He was telling Dada in Calcutta. I read about this same thing during Ram Thakur's time for His devotee. Dada as He says, "Just by His Wish, He creates innumerable beings like He creates creation."



Dr. Gopinath Kaviraj
(1887-1976)

Another famous person who met Dadaji and discussed his philosophy was Gopinath Kaviraj Mahamahopadhyaya Pandit. A stalwart in the field of Indological studies, Mr. Kaviraj was born on in Bangladesh. He obtained a Master's Degree in Sanskrit from the Government Sanskrit College, Varanasi. Appointed Librarian of the famous Saraswati Bhavan Library at the same college, he devoted himself wholeheartedly to research. He published 72 books in the Saraswati Bhavan Text and study Series, opening a new horizon in the field of Indological studies and research. His studies shed new light on different branches of Indian philosophy, Ancient Indian History, Epigraphy, Kashmir Saivism, Buddhism, Jainism, etc., considered invaluable guides to academic and spiritual research. For 23 years he served the Government Sanskrit College, Varanasi first as Librarian and later as Principal, till he retired in 1937. His services in the field of scholarship received recognition from the Government of India in 1934 and 1937 when he was awarded the title of 'Mahamahopadhyaya' and later the Coronation Medal. In 1964 the Government of India conferred the title of 'Padmavibhushan' on him.

Pran Mahinder, a colleague and assistant of Satyen Bose in movie directing has written about Dada after meeting Him here in 1973. He said he met Dada in Benares in Dr. Gopinath Kaviraj's house 30 years before. Some references of Dada in writing he has given. Dada was known as Kishari Bhagawan some 60 years before. On one occasion in Benares, in the presence of others who also saw it, Pran saw Dada's face in every leaf of a tree. Also, Dada created a dead Guru, who died 12 years before, for one of the Guru's disciples, Yagnik, to prove the Guru was not his real Guru and that the Real Guru, Who is Eternal and within, cannot die. Then the Guru disappeared and Yagnik was no longer confused about Who is Guru.

In 1972, Dr. Marium, a NASA scientist, came to Dada in this house with Dr. R.L. Dutta, President of the International Solar Energy Society. While talking to all the people in front, Dadaji in normal state, no concentration, with cigarette in hand, told Dr. Marium all about his house in USA, even the number of cars. He was dumfounded at Dadaji's science, beyond our science, beyond mind.



In the Illustrated Weekly, July 24, 1977 issue, was published the article "My Existence in Mahanama" by Mr. Purkayastha Prakas, a chemical engineer. Mr. Prakas wrote: "You say you exist? But do you really exist? How do you exist? The body, the organs, the mind, the intellect? Even the ego? The body is heading towards the baptism of the crematorium; and the entire gang follows suit. Your organs betray you oftener than the greatest imposter. Your mind is more elusive than the wildest breeze. Your intellect is tethered to the fleeting pageantry of sordid self-interest. And your

ego is the silhouetted frontispiece of a crashing edifice. And, if your body is not there, nothing remains of you that you can call your own. What then are you? Do you find yourself rooted anywhere? You are then a mixed breed in the vast ocean of existence, failing to grab any existence for yourself. Your 'I' is a non-entity, a nightmare, a stupendous fraud.

"But He exists. So long you are there, He is not. But, in deep sleep, you are not there. And something still exists. That is He. So He comes when you are in sleep. If you shut the door with your ego and create an ivory tower, how can He appear? He, however, appears notwithstanding. He appears in all your feeling, thought, speech and work. You only arrogate to yourself His agency. He is everywhere in unruffled passive existence. But, He is in you as manifest bipolar existence, as the two sounds of the Mahanama. That is the warp and woof of your existence. Thou art That."



Abhi Bhattacharya & Dadaji's hand 1987 Utsav Calcutta

In 1987, Dada told me to arrange 6,000 Rupees (\$375 US) by a certain date, on my own, for traveling expenses to USA and UK with Him and the rest of the money He will arrange. How will I get it? I was thinking how because there was no chance of movie shooting then. Then, after Dada left for Calcutta, I was fixed for three days shooting in Bombay and would be paid 6,000 Rupees. It so happened that there was a possibility the shooting would be over in only two days and I would not get the remaining 2,000 Rupees. I was worried. While coming home in

the evening, the thought of load shedding (power shortage) in the movie studio came in my mind. I wondered why this thought. In Film City the next day, we had load shedding, which was not expected. Dada did it. I knew how He does things. Dadaji wanted 6,000 Rupees for me as needed for the tour. Because of the load shedding, I had the full three days shooting because He wished it for the tour and for Truth.

In Calcutta, Nikhil Dutta Roy, a great lover of Dada, was in charge of a store in the factory where he worked. In spite of the fact that the doors of the store were locked and guarded, one day it was found all the electric pumps were stolen and the doors were locked still. In tears, Nikhil wrote to Dada in my house in Bombay, "Only you can help." Nikhil gave up hope for his service (job). Then one day a phone call came to his factory from Lal Bazar, head of the police station in Calcutta. The officer said that someone, from where no body knows, phoned and gave Nikhil's number to inquire about stolen pumps. It is a great story, how the phone call came, who gave the number? Nikhil himself was flabbergasted. An impossible thing happened. All the stolen materials were returned in a very short time. It was impossible, but Dadaji manipulated the mind of the police staff to trace the unknown culprits and locate the different godowns (warehouses) where the materials were hidden. Nikhil's service was safe. He depended on Dada as the devoted must, so Dada did it.

Kalyan Chakraberty, Assistant Commissioner of Police in Calcutta, used to come to Dada in the early 1970's. His wife, Manju, was Dada's most dear and she would come very often to Dada. Her husband was not so much in favor of Dada as she was. Once Kalyan Chakraberty found Dada was lying by Mrs. Chakraberty's side on her bed. Being furious, he came with a gun to shoot Dada, but found Dada vanished. This is His Leela.

A film director and producer in Bombay, Ajit Chakraberty and his wife, Jayash, and his daughter were such good persons and devoted to Dada. Even in Dada's absence from Bombay, I had to meet them at their house and talk on Dada. Ajit would telephone to know about Dada if I didn't go. Dada liked them too much. Once, all of a sudden Dada went to their house, nearby my house. This He generally does not do. Ajit was not at home, but his wife and daughter were there. Ajit was so sad that Dada came to his house and he was not present, that he wept and wept. Later Ajit came to my house and Dada caressed him.

After two or three years, Dada was in Bhavanagar, a small city in Gujarat. I went via Calcutta to Shantiniketan, Tagore's school in West Bengal, for a movie shooting schedule. When I came back to Bombay, the moment I reached home I received a call from Dada, still in Bhavanagar. I did not tell Him previously that I would be home at that time as I was in Calcutta. Dada said, "I am coming to Bombay tomorrow. I will stay with you for the day." This was not scheduled and usually Dada goes to Kamdar's Bombay house at Shivsagar. Dada came in the evening to my place and the next morning He told me, "Can you get a car to go to Ajit's place?" It was not even half a mile, we could go by taxi. I was surprised, this also never happened.

In the previous year, Ajit had been to a nursing home two times. Anyway, we reached Ajit's house and his wife and daughter were there to receive Dada. They bowed and said, "Ajit is in that room lying sick on a bed." Dada went inside the room alone. We stayed outside the room, which was closed. After a few minutes Dada came out and we left the place. Dada and I went in the evening, as fixed, to Kamdar's house. After one day, a phone call comes from Mrs. Chakraberty in the night at 1 p.m. Usually, after Dada takes food late in the evening, immediately He goes to bed. I am continuously with Him and near Him when all who come to visit leave after 8:30 or 9:00 p.m. We become exclusive to talk, then He takes food and after food Dada goes to bed. I do just a short massage and He sleeps. I come out, take food, and then I sleep just outside Dada's door. Anytime in the night, I would be ready to wake up at His call. This night after Dada was sleeping the phone call comes and I answered. Mrs. Chakraberty said, "Ajit's condition is bad, ask Dada should I take him to nursing home (hospital)?"

On His own Dada got awake and I asked Dada. He said not to go to nursing home. I stayed with Dada because His sleep was disturbed. If Dada was not interested, He would not care for the phone call, yet in sleep He knew the call was coming. He called me to massage again. He had pain in the body. After half an hour, Dada said, "Ajit has already come." That means, Dada has given up the body, His body, named Ajit. He was giving relief to Ajit from pain so Dada had the pain and asked me to massage. Then the phone call came from Ajit's wife, "Ajit is dead." Now I am clear why Dadaji for that one day came from Bhavnagar unscheduled to stay at my house. Dada knew Ajit was to die, it was fixed. Ajit wanted to see Dada at his home because long before when Dada had visited Ajit was not at home. Before he died, he wished if Dada could come once to see him. Dada said, "Ajit had such a wish."

After a year, I met Mrs. Chakraberty and explained the whole thing because she had misunderstood, saying, "If Dadaji is there why should Ajit die?" I explained all that happened that night. Dada also told me, "You visit Mrs. Ajit now and then. She is aggrieved because she is a most sincere and honest and devoted wife and mother." Dada said, "Her life will be smooth." It is so now. She is a teacher and her daughter is an officer in an American bank. She showed me on her photo of Dada a continuous flow of Dada's Nectar is there. It means Dada's protection for the house is there.

Once long before, Ajit had a car accident in Bombay near the Metro Cinema. Mrs. Ajit, the moment she heard about it by phone, left her home for the accident spot. She forgot to close the windows and the back door facing the sea. This was in the month of July when the monsoon rains come in from the sea. When she returned home not a single drop of rain water was in her house anywhere. This is Dadaji. He stopped water coming in. There is no time and space of Him. Dadaji is everything, everywhere. Not a single place is without Dada, either in human form or not, the sky, water, atmosphere, in all nature. He protects the real devotees, who are simple and depend on Dadaji, so it happened by His wish. This is only in the Age of Satyanarayan. Dada gives these experiences only to establish Truth, God, showing this world is not for individuals to enjoy. It is His world, for His Play with the mind of people and He is within. All connections of husband and wife,

mother and father, children, are created by Him and a time will come all have to die after playing each one's part. So there should not be any attachment for permanent living. Remember it is His family, which He has given to us to play. By this awareness, that He is doing everything, you should not be thinking you are the doer, and then your sense of suffering will be less.

Dadaji, Roma and I were in London. Dadaji's greatest friend and devotee Bhakta G.T. Kamdar's son Bepinbhai, only 45 years old, died. The whole house became morose because it was the first time the Kamdar's house faced death and that of a son. G.T. Kamdar has lots of sons, much elder, too. When we returned to India, Kamdarji went to Calcutta to bring Dadaji to his house in Bhavnagar to free the house of sadness. Kamdarji was such a Bhakta and the whole family of over 50 people is all devoted. Dadaji and I went to Bhavnagar where Kamdarji's main house is like a palace. During Satyanarayan Puja help at Satyanarayan Bhavan, Dadaji made Kamdarji and his wife



Dadaji, G.T. Kamdar and son, Kimji Kamdar 1984 Utsav Calcutta

Champabai sit in the closed room. Dadaji was seated outside and Nam songs were being sung. After half an hour the room was opened. Kamdarji and his wife were shown their son was with Satyanarayan. This is the thing Dadaji wants to show the world, after death the body did not belong to the father and mother. The body mixes with the earth. God, He gives up the body as the life is He. The mind that

came to move in the role as Kamdarji's son for temporary play was sent in the body and was then over. No earthly relations then exist and mind remains with Him. We should not be so attached. Nothing is permanent, all temporary. We are on the stage to play and go off. After the Puja the Kamdar family got relieved.

Some time later Kamdarji's wife Champabai told just before her death, "I am now in God's house." During the Utsav in Calcutta following her death, in both the Satyanarayan portrait and the portrait of Mrs. Kamdar were lines of fragrant Nectar dropping inside the photo. This means she is with Satyanarayan when the body is off. Dadaji says, "I carry my limitless Love in creation." "He has come here to relish but Himself." "This creation is for His love play."



Dr Mukerjee

In Calcutta, Dada's doctor Dr Samiran Mukerjee used to visit Him twice a day for years giving medications and check ups. He and his wife Gouri and son Gautam were great devotees. Dada had been visiting their house very often during tea time. In their house all walls had different photos of Dada. For years Dr. Lalit Pandit, physicist of Tata Institute of Fundamental Research in Bombay, would stay in their house when he used to visit Calcutta to see Dada for Utsav. Once the water tanks on Dr. Mukerjee's terrace became all divine fragrant Charanjali water. All the pipes connected to supply water to the house were flowing with this Fragrant water. All water stored in buckets became fragrant. It is Dadaji's wish to prove His Love for His devotees. So it happens sometime. No plan, but love.

Once a thief came to steal all goods from Dr. Mukerjee's house and wanted to take them away. But he fell asleep and didn't leave. In the morning the police came and took him away. The thief did not know how it happened. For devotees, Dada does these things.

One time when we were traveling with Dadaji in the western world, Mrs. Mukerjee, Gouri Devi, was to look after Dada's house in His absence because Dada's wife and son also went with us on tour. Upon Dada's return to Calcutta He told her, "It seems you are not well. Get yourself checked." Dr. Mukerjee engaged a top doctor in Calcutta. The doctor operated thinking it was the appendix. When he opened her abdomen, the doctor found the appendix had burst but the particles were covered entirely by some kind of covering. This never happens. With a burst appendix in a short time the patient dies. But, because Gouri Devi was doing the duty Dada requested, never bothering for her health, Dadaji took care of her and saved her like this. He may be anywhere but Dada was in her also as life, God. It is Dadaji's body, all must understand this. Truth is One. That's why Dadaji moves all over the world to give experiences of God, Satyanarayan, that a person cannot do. But, people think they can do and then suffer with the I-sense.



Gouri Mukerjee, Ann Mills, Dr. Mukerjee 1986 Calcutta

Another thing happened with Dr. Mukerjee. The doctor was to give an injection to a patient. Dadaji in sound from space said loudly, "Don't give. Don't give." The patient was immediately taken somewhere else and died. If Dr. Mukerjee had given the injection the patient still would have died there. Dada saved the doctor from being responsible for the death. Dada was later passing in His car and when Dr. Mukerjee tried to tell what happened to Dada. Dada said, "I know." Mrs. Gouri Mukerjee's faith about Dada was unshakable. Her relatives repeatedly asked her, "Why are you for Dadaji?" She did not like to hear it from them and asked them to go away. Still they stayed. Dadaji, to save Gouri Devi, stopped all electric ceiling fans in her house. In spite of their efforts to get them to run, it was impossible. Ultimately, they all had to leave the house and never dared to come back.



Jagat Guru Shankaracharya

A famous, very learned Guru, Jagat Guru Shankaracharya, in the line of top holy men known for centuries came from his Ashram in Gujarat to see Dadaji. Dada showed him by Aroma in different shades of Fragrance what actually is Jagat Guru (world God). It is not a body; God is omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, and formless, like Aroma. The Guru surrendered his knowledge and had Mahanam from Dadaji.

In 1973, Sudha Patel, wife of a big industrialist of Ahmedabad, India, narrated to me that she had Satyanarayan experiences in her house. She saw so many great divine incarnations of the past before her eyes and then she saw Dadaji as Krishna with a crown, sitting on a golden chariot.

Dadaji knows every bodily system, nerves, arteries, etc., from top to bottom, any time, any place in the world. A woman, Mrs. Palkiwala, came to Dada for the first time and He immediately put His hand on her back. Dadaji knew she had pain of a slipped disc which was not cured. He knew it before she came. Dadaji told her husband, former Indian Ambassador, constitutional law expert and Jurist, when he came the first day alone, "Bring a bottle filled with water." That was meant for his wife. Mr. Palkiwala wrote about Dadaji, "He is Almighty."



Dadaji 1972

In Lucknow, in the month of April 1972, riding in the back seat of a car were Dada, Roma Mukerjee and Ruby Bose. I was in the front seat. We were going to Kanpur. The Uttar Pradesh area was too hot. When we left for Kanpur, Dada's devotee, host, scientist, Dr. Akil Roy told me, "Abhi, you must start early morning with Dada; otherwise it will be too hot later." I said, "We cannot go unless Dada goes."

We started with Dada after eleven, when it was supposed to be too hot. After going a few miles, I commented, "It is wonderful weather, not hot, cloudy all over." From the back seat behind me, Mrs. Bose said, "You are having cloudy effect, I am having my left hand (near the door) scorched with sun." I looked back, and yes, sun rays were shining on her.

Dada immediately raised His right hand and the rays of the sun from Ruby Bose's hand went away. Then it was cool everywhere. Dada said, "Just think where you are sitting, with Whom." It means, Who is Dadaji. He can order the sun as He wished. I have seen more also.

From Lucknow, we started with cloudy weather, which never happens in mid-April. Dada kept the weather cool and still willfully kept the sun rays on Mrs. Bose's hand. He played with her. She is the same lady who has Dadaji from within continuously talking in sound day and night, any place she is going or staying. Throughout the plane journey from Calcutta to Lucknow, then during the trip to Kanpur, then to Bombay and Delhi, Mrs. Bose and I had this experience. Dada was talking through her inside, though in form He was in Kanpur talking to visitors. This is the real proof of His omnipresence and omniscience. No gap in the Universe for Dada. Similarly He is all over the world by sound and Aroma. Any time in the day or night He manifests 24 hours a day.

Everyone who comes to Dada thinks he or she comes because they want to come. But, Dada brings them, being within, as it is His Wish. Whoever is wanted by Him must come. Seventeen years ago I thought people came on their own. Now, with experiences and Dada's message, I realize He draws all, being within. Truth is within. "Gopal Govinda" our existence, Dadaji, brings them. Otherwise why will people come to Him? No lectures are given; no one knows where He stays in a room in private homes. This happens all over the world, people come. If they are not wanted a second time, they won't come. But, Mahanam is not forgotten and His Fragrance is there to remind people, even if they are on the moon or in outer space. His Work is now over, but Grace is given.

When we came back from the western world in 1978, we landed at Delhi. Dadaji was to go to Calcutta. I thought of staying one or two days in Delhi. Dada said, "You also go to Bombay today." I had to come. On arrival I found at home a producer was waiting at my house to pay me and to fix dates for movie shooting schedule. I did not know, but Dada knew so He sent me.

Dada and I used to sit talking after all visitors had gone in the evening. Dada talked to me and I recorded. Then, when the time comes He takes dinner. For a few days, Dada waited to take dinner very late even though we said, "Take dinner." I was thinking why He was delaying dinner, not once, but so many times. Later I realized He knew trunk calls (long distance) were to come, so He waited for the calls from London and USA.



Dadaji 1969

Dada's mother fell down and her leg got fractured. She was bedridden for 4 years. Doctors were there to attend her from 1966-69. Doctors said she would live one or two months. That time Dada was not Dadaji. His mother told Dada, "You, son, free me from the world." He said, "Wait for few days." Dada told me why. The reason was so that she should not be born again in this world of suffering. Dada told me, "I cannot leave my mother to go early till her body's suffering ends." When the time came Dada told her, "Do you like to go now? Have Ganges water?" Due to superstition in India, a system of belief, Ganges river water is given to the person at the time of death. But, Dadaji extended His hand in open space and water came in His palm. His mother drank it and she died. This sort of water coming from nowhere in Dada's hand I have seen here in this house too with me.

In Dada's younger days He told her, "Mother, your son has no death." It means Dadaji gets His physical body through His parents, but He, being One Eternal as Life, was in His parents' bodies too as Gopal Govinda, Mahanam. Dadaji selected these parents for His present birth. He is in all bodies, one in all forms. So, He is deathless. The body which is Dadaji is not like our physical body. His form is of three types working as One, so He can appear anywhere as He wishes.

Dadaji's Divine Fragrance comes anytime, anywhere. In this house in Bombay, in Dada's room where He is ever-present, it is as per His message and sayings to me, "Where He is always remembered, and He is there and gives indication of it." When people come to bow down to His photo in His room here, Fragrance of Him is there. Once a top editor of a Hindi Journal from Kanpur, Mr. Narind Kumar came and went inside Dada's room. I talked a lot about Dada to him. He got the Aroma. He was so happy he wrote about Dadaji in his paper without meeting Him directly. One time I was in a movie being directed by a noted Bengali movie director producer. The director came to me and I talked about Dadaji. He had the Fragrance because he felt honestly for Dada after hearing of my experiences. Formerly we used to have New Year's Eve gathering with selected devotees, Hindus, Christians, Muslims, etc. We all danced, had few drinks and Dada's Aroma was there to enjoy with us.

Dada always used to give strength to Mr. G.T. Kamdar whenever Dada used to visit his Bhavnagar house. Due to age, Mr. Kamdar was not sufficiently strong to climb stairs. With Dada present in his house, he was walking with strength which he could not before. It is this way with so many. Dada's touch is enough. He says, "He is making you do." Dadaji never says "I", as we use "I", which means ego, limited. He sees Himself in all.

In 1972, one of our Dada's close devotees, Satyen Bose, a movie director, had his birthday. Dada asked, "Which whiskey is best?" I had no idea. Satyen said some name. Dadaji said, "Okay." He went to a jar filled with clear water, stood for a few seconds, touched the jar and it turned into a first class whiskey. We all shared the drink. Then Dada said, "Storm, water, weather, all I am. Nothing is out of me." I could not judge then what He said.

In 1971-72, I never thought there would be so many books written on Dadaji by world scholars. Much earlier Dada said, "Books on Dadaji will remain as scriptures for future civilization, for whole of humanity, even after the present devastation of the world." I said, "Will these books stay even after the destruction?" Dadaji said, "Why not." They have to, like all previous scriptures, Upanishad, Gita, etc., which remained after previous destructions. They were originally sayings of God for all humanity. How can God speak partially when He is for all? Dadaji is getting all recorded now and it will stay after the destruction so none can distort. Dadaji's books will remain, canceling

all previous scriptures as they are distorted by scripturists and now they are not required. Dada's written message in books will remain somehow to keep mind balanced to certain extent.

Dada's loving-most devotee Kulwant Singh's father had been suffering so much for long years due to a sort of madness. Dada, without seeing him, said to Kulwant, "Your brother's wife mixes poisonous elements in your father's food to get the property." Dadaji saved the father and the family. This entire family, all brothers and sisters, are devoted to Dada. Kulwant was sent to Jordan with Dunlop Tire, his employer. This was necessary because he then helped in the first years of



Kulwant Singh helping Dada 1986
Chandigarh India

Dada's tours to London. In Jordan, Kulwant found the water was not sufficient for daily use. One time there was no water in their house.

Kulwant wrote to Dada and when Dada received his letter, He made water flow in their house. Kulwant Singh was a top devotee. Dadaji made him do all impossible jobs. One time just with Dadaji's wish, Kulwant was able to secure for his company, Dunlop, to provide Indian manufactured Dunlop tires for French Airbuses. What a credit to Kulwant, yet Dadaji guided him through. All the time Dadaji knows what is going on inside mind and body, no matter what mind is thinking or body doing. Truth is One.

Kulwant's sister Bhupinder Singh stays in London. She was a distressed woman. Dada made her free of suffering and made her a Vedic mathematician out of nothing. She had no idea about the subject previously.

S. Adram, a producer of a mythology movie came to book my movie shooting dates. I was out, but he unexpectedly met Dadaji and got Mahanam. Now he is helpful to me for Dadaji's work. He, his wife, and children are a good family of Dadaji. Adram had a long standing case in court. On judgment day of his case, he couldn't be present. A most incredible thing happened due to Dadaji. Judgment is not given if the party is absent. In this case, the Judge gave the judgment in Adram's favor in his absence. For devoted persons of Dadaji, Dadaji looks after them because He is within the Judge, too. He made the mind of the Judge in favor of Him. Adram wept at Dada's love for Him. I have seen so many cases where Dadaji says, "I will tell him to do for you." But, Dadaji never talks directly to anybody. He handles from within to do things for His devoted brothers and sisters. He gives the thoughts or pushes thoughts as He wants. So it happens in all creation...China, Russia, USA, He is everywhere and is within as life, Gopal Govinda, the Mover of all moves.

Similarly, it happened with Mrs. Amteswari Singh and Sanjay Gandhi, Indira Gandhi's son. Amteswari told Dada about a case against them when she came to Him with Dada's greatest editor devotee, Khushwant Singh. Dada told, "I will talk to the Judge." Dadaji never talked to him, but she was free. Dadaji does not have to go or talk. He is in the Judge. He, Himself, turns his mind from within, otherwise these things cannot happen. It happened in my case too.

Terry, a great follower of Dadaji in Milton Keynes, England, was destined for death for killing a man. He was a poor man and two hundred people were against him. Later, the same two hundred people turned out to support him and eventually he was freed. Dadaji looked after Terry, a simple man who loves Dada without questioning.

At Justice P.B. Mukerjee's house in Calcutta, when Dadaji was Amiya Roy Chowdhury, He made a mangoless tree in the Justice's yard grows mangoes regularly all over the whole tree. It was the first time the tree had fruit, just by His Wish.

Going through these miracles again, it always makes me conscious of Dadaji as Omniscient. Everything is He. Everywhere is He.

Once I was asked by Dada to return His foreign tour dollars which I was keeping for Him. I forgot completely where I kept them and Dadaji was not happy for it. I searched everywhere in the almirah (clothes cabinet) in the room in my house. After Dadaji left on His flight for Calcutta, I came home from seeing Him off at the airport. The moment I entered the room, I just put my hand in an open place and found the dollars, which I had searched for frantically for two days. This is Dadaji. He put me in such embarrassment. Later He said, "You must be careful." He makes us to forget also. He enjoys.

Dada once said, "Calcutta will be the Golden City, ultimately." Then He kept silent. I asked, "When?" He said, "Is it not becoming so?" Calcutta must be the best because it has been a God loving place for centuries and a place of God's advent. God has taken physical birth there in all ages. Dada will make everything fine in the entire world. People cannot do it. Remember, Dada says, "Everything is He. I am nobody. I cannot do anything." He does all Who is everywhere, within and without. Not a single place is without Him.

Bombay is materialistically too high, due to materialistic trends. Dadaji's maximum visits in this city were to get top people to come to Him and write for Him. Nobody can stand before Him just by his or her wish. Whoever comes comes to meet Dada when He calls. Dada says, "When the Supreme comes in the world, He comes by annihilating ego of any greats of the world. I live in them." We are dead without Him. He moves us.



Dadaji and bottles of Charanjali 1972

In front of Dada, all lose their own identity. Whoever may be in the presence of Dadaji, whatever He wants, wishes, one cannot refuse. He is moving Himself. Individuals cannot know it. That is His Leela. Whole creation is for Him. This I have seen all over the world. That's why Dadaji gets His satisfaction. He says, "I will make everyone naked." Naked means ego is finished. Only He can say this, Who is the universe and the life of the manifested world of mind. He, Himself, is all, including movements of planets. That Infinite One has come in human form. When He will leave the form, He will be again in His usual formless state and in all forms. Creation is born in Him. In 150 cassette recordings of Dadaji always He hammers on the point, "Where is your existence? You are to go to studio tomorrow morning, you are dead at night." Similarly, of all who have come, who are born, nobody has come into the world to stay. Nobody in the world has survived since creation, people cannot say due to Maya, "I will not die, others will die." Existence is He, Who alone exists. Whatever you see will go off. So, Truth is Who eternally exists.

Dadaji has no mind, no ego, no attachment, no sentiments, no kindness or cruelty, and no question of fear for anything. That's why He does not care for anybody. But, He shows all human behaviors to us. He has no love for anybody, but shows it. His love is like, as one rears up chickens ultimately to kill, cut up and make a feast. This is His creation, no beginning, no end. Then Who is Dadaji? Creation, created beings, existence, all are His. The world has never heard this and it is Truth. Everything is One.

I can understand now fully as he has made me almost free from the compulsions of mind by which people get involved. You do not get over this due to natural force of actions and reactions and involvements with all whom you come into contact. From childhood all is predestined, all unpredictable how a person will be involved, how a person will react. From birth all is settled with individual destiny. This is the world of mind, illusion. People do not see He is within. So, Dadaji

says, "Person has no eyes, no common sense, and no choice." Being blind, each person with all the traits of mind's nature, with individual actions and reactions, a person cannot control his or her own nature. Every moment mind changes according to the past and present situations that move the mind with expectations. What one thought yesterday in the mind he or she cannot remember today. What was thought this morning one does not remember in the evening. Thoughts change and push one to action. It is automatic for Leela of Him. We don't control. Thoughts don't belong to us; if they were ours we cannot forget them. He pushes the thoughts which we think are ours. Dadaji says, "His waves, how can a person stop?"

So, Dadaji says He does not take offense at lapses of individuals. This is His Prakriti, His creative power by which we are our real nature. That is, He doing all. If we know that, all gets settled automatically. But that knowing is also His responsibility; we cannot come out of His grip. It is His Wish. That is the phase of the world of mind after Dada comes. It cannot happen in a day and He had to wait for the natural reactions and functions of the mind interlinked all over the world of mind. All human calculations will be upset now to bring all minds to know Him. This happens by mind reacting to floods, war, mutual fights, diseases, earthquakes, and influences of planets, sun, moon, and stars.

After many births, when one sees everything is He, then all is Bliss. This is the great science of creation. People cannot achieve Him by practices like yoga, meditation, worship, prayer, because what a person does is of the ego, the I-sense, which doesn't leave. It happens naturally in natural love for Him in daily activities of life. Then Ananda, joy never separates. This is only possible when the Supreme He comes with His own law of creation, Prakriti. Dadaji has made this type of blissful mind in so many who met and remember Him in love in these 18 years. When He comes in human form, He gradually lifts the veil of Maya, involvements, infatuations and sense of wants and expectations. Then the sense of happiness or unhappiness, loss or gain, do not bother you. It has become so with me. Now I can write on Dada and write about all the talks and experiences without I-sense prevailing. I do not know what I write even. Physicist Professor Lalit Pandit of the Tata Institute of Fundamental Research in Bombay understands it and enjoys Dada in his family and professional life. It is effortless and spontaneous.



Dadaji 1972

This is not possible by following the great, world famous Guru Satya Sai Baba with all his disciples, Ashrams, schools and unnatural costumes. Even Satya Sai could not overcome his mind's wants for Ashram, wealth, disciples and buildings for which money is involved. God does not need them; He is free from all bondage of mind and attachments, beyond mind. This I can differentiate today after Dadaji experiences. Dadaji says, "How can a person with wants, buildings, power, and money be a Guru or God? They exploit innocent people in the Name of God." Satya Sai Baba and other famous Gurus accept Dadaji's Supremacy. Satya Sai says, "Dadaji is our Elder Brother." Muktananda, a famous, wealthy Guru with an Ashram like Disneyland, also sent his Pranam to Dada. His organization exploits innocent people for God to make so much wealth. The same thing with Rajneesh. All Gurus, big or small in India or anywhere in the world, who have institutions, will be extinct as Dadaji will not allow them to grow.

Even Balyogeswar in USA will not be spared. All these Gurus are mind-bound in wants and needs, amassing wealth in the Name of God. Guru means God or Nama, Who is within.

I have met people who were with these Gurus before and now they understand Dada and His message. Dadaji shows this is the world of Him, the whole world is His family, He is within. People have to do their work, support their families, and remember Nam. To show the world, Dadaji has a toy shop and a family and a home, although He is not at all attached. Before Dadaji, Chaitanya Mahaprabhu and Ram Thakur were family men who never claimed to be Gurus and both said, "Nama is the Guru." All these practices and saffron robes are not necessary. Dadaji challenges all Gurus as charlatans and none can come forward to oppose Dada. Dadaji says Nam is the Guru,

Eternal. Being mortal, a person cannot be Guru. In 1971, there were so many people gathered in this house. They experienced Mahanam, Gopal Govinda, our Lord Who breathes within, below the heart. Gopal on the inhalation, Govinda on the exhalation, breathing existence of the Lord. It is natural, a person cannot do it. He is the Doer. A person and He are one and the same.

Once we were coming from our western world tour, Dadaji, Roma and I. We landed at Delhi Palem Airport, coming via Japan from Los Angeles. It was between midnight and 1:00 a.m. We wanted to be quickly free from customs. The Assistant Commissioner knew me as movie star and asked me, "What are you waiting for?" I said, "How to go and where?" He showed us the counter where the Immigration Officer also knew me by name.

I told him, "This is Dadaji." This is the miracle. In front of Dadaji none can put any hindrance to His Wish. We had luggage and how could we go quickly? The Immigration Officer paid obeisance to Dadaji, folding his palms and saying, "Oh, you are Dadaji. Pranam." He did not know Dada, but Dada made him to say this from within. He got us checked quickly and we came out. Here is the mystery. The Immigration Officer was Amita Das, a Bengali. Later, he met Dadaji and became a great Bhakta with his family. He told me he never heard of Dadaji when he folded his hands and said, "Oh, you are Dadaji. Pranam." It means Dadaji made him say this from within as Dadaji must go out of customs smoothly.



Abhi (center left) & Dadaji (center right) with
Dr Mehta (right) 1986 Houston Airport

to the other side. I was helpless looking here and there. A gentleman smiled at me and said, "What do you want?" I thought he might know me as a movie actor, but he did not know me. I told him about the amount. Immediately he paid. "I will pay you in Bombay as soon as I reach there," I said. Reaching Bombay I paid him in Indian currency. This time also it had happened like previous case with Amita Das, the Immigration Officer. Dadaji moved away from the counter without caring for the trouble. He knew He would manipulate the mind of some one to pay. The gentleman, Mr. Shah, had this much money which he could give us comfortably. The Truth Within, Dadaji, worked. He can do His play here and can play from there. This is all over the world.

In 1979, while going through New York customs officers asked everyone lots of questions, "Have you this, that, whiskey, alcohol, etc.?" When I was asked, whiskey was not asked. I had some and I was in fear. When I told Dada, Dada smiled. Dada made the officer forget to question me about whiskey. Dada was standing near the officer. Again, He, being within the officer, did it.

One year at New York Airport, during our return journey to Bombay via London, we were to go through the security check. No one but the passengers could enter. Jasjit Singh who brought us to the airport left us at the gate. When I went to the ticket counter, I was told \$54 extra would be required as a weekend charge. We did not have that amount. Jasjit had left, whom to approach? Dadaji knowing the problem, silently, without any care moved

Chapter Seven

Unless I write the miracles, people cannot know what is God and that He is the All-pervading One. What He does, how He controls the movement of all beings without allowing people to know His existence is for His Play. These miracles can open people's eyes and shatter their egos.



Dadaji blessing people 1975

In 1975, Raman Bhattacharya (no relation to me), a famous footballer of Calcutta's famous Mohun Bagan Club entered my house after climbing one flight of stairs. I did not know him personally. I opened the door and saw that while he entered, he was gasping. I asked him to sit down. He was young. Later he told me he had come to Bombay to collect 50,000 Rupees (approximately \$3,125 US) from rich movie people for his treatment in USA or Russia, the only place he could receive the needed medical care. He wanted to go to New York, but he was short 30/35 thousand. I said, "Now I can't help with money." He said, "Dr. Mukerjee sent me. Very often I get fits and convulsions. I am almost finished. Blood comes out from all the outlets of my body. I have a disease which cannot be cured in India." I said, "I am helpless to pay, but I can do this." I explained about Dadaji, "Only He can do. If you believe it, come every day here and sit in front of Dadaji's photo for

half an hour and remember Him. He is Satyanarayan, Cause of all causes."

This young man having no alternative, used to come the long distance everyday to my house in Bandra from the city of Bombay and sit in front of Dadaji's photo in the hall. I don't remember how many days he sat, but he was better. Then I asked him to go to Calcutta and meet Dadaji. I gave all instructions to meet Him at His house on Sundays when Dada meets Baktas (devotees) in His downstairs hall. But, I said, "Sit in the back, don't tell Him anything." He did so. After two or three days sitting at the back of Dada's hall, Dadaji called him, touched his body, moved His palm all around his body and said, "You will be okay."

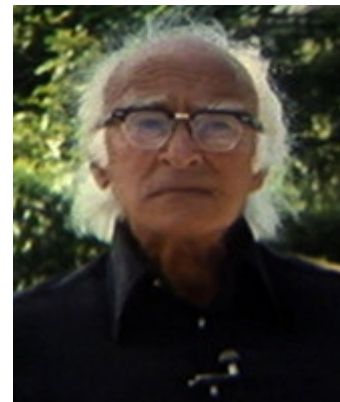
After that Raman got financial help and a free ticket to New York given by the son of Prime Minister Indira Gandhi. In New York, the best doctors of a famous hospital agreed to treat him due to the nature of the rare disease, telling him, "Don't tell the office. We will operate, but because you can't pay the full amount, we will say you came for a check up." Dadaji from within the doctors did it. It was unprecedented. Raman was operated on and cured. From New York, he wrote to me, "Jai Dadaji." When he returned to Bombay he came first here to me to give thanks to Dada.



Dr Stephen Hawking

People will be happy if they follow Dadaji. That's why I like a top scientist, Dr. Stephen Hawking, of Cambridge University, London, who is to a certain extent greater than Einstein. He accepts what I wrote to him about Dadaji's message. He suffers most in his disabled body; cannot talk, cannot move, but thinks masterly with mind.

Also, a Nobel Laureate, Professor George Wald of Harvard University understands what Dadaji says that there is "super consciousness". I sent him the small publication, "Dadaji, the Supreme Scientist." He appreciates Dada's message of Truth.



Dr George Wald



Bappi & Chitrani Lahiri greet Dadaji 1988 Utsav Calcutta

Bappi Lahiri, the famous Indian movie music director is Dada's close devotee. While going from London to New York, his baby had measles. It was a problem because the immigration officer wouldn't allow them to pass through. Bappy's wife Chitrani had tremendous faith in Dadaji. She covered the child's body with the end corner of her sari while passing through the gate. She was constantly mentally calling, "Dadaji, Dadaji." And, she got through. I think the officer's mind was made not so careful by Dadaji being within, He allowed His great devotee to pass.

Formerly, I would think it's a miracle. Today I call it that He does all from within. "Everything He is doing," Dada said long before in my cassettes. Then I could not follow. It did not strike my mind before because I was not free of Maya to follow the sayings of Dadaji. Now I see Him everywhere. He does all. That's why He has come to establish this.

Dadaji does not talk like a man who talks for today or tomorrow. Dadaji talks the Ultimate. Antulay, former Chief Minister of Bombay was out of the post because of cases against him. Dada did not know him, but while walking one day by the lake in Calcutta, He said, "Court can't do anything against Antulay." So many years later, ultimately, nothing happened to Antulay. Another thing, before the law was passed in Bombay that doesn't allow renters to be put out, casually in a normal conversation, Dada said to me, "None can throw you out."


One Srivastara, a devotee of Dada from Calcutta was coming to Bombay and would stay at his friend Sharma's place. In Calcutta, Dada said sarcastically, "Sharma is very nice man." When Srivastara came to Bombay, Sharma was not happy to see him due to the case going on at that time against Dada. Ultimately, Srivastara had to stay with me. Dada can see the Eternity. We think He sits like a man, yet He is within all, knows all. Dada says, "Man says only what he sees in front of him, but He sees the total of humanity, the total of the universe. No wall in the universe."

For 10 years from 1978 to 1988, I went with Dadaji to Europe and USA, via London, only once via Japan. This a person does not ordinarily do, that is, go to all these places for Truth or God. It was not for sightseeing, not for business, not for seeing friends and relatives, no self-interest of a pleasure trip. While I went with Dada, my mind was fully diverted from external attractions to serve His cause. From within, His wish worked in me in India and later in the western world. It is the Truth within, Dadaji, that wished the same thing for Roma Mukerjee, who worked for the Reserve Bank of India and accompanied Dadaji as His cook, for His movement of Truth. It is unprecedented.



I was in charge of getting visitors to Dada for Mahanam, selling books at minimum cost, and talking on Dada. I also was selling portraits of Satyanarayan and lockets to improve life of devotees. To give portraits and lockets to individuals means Dadaji Himself is going with them. Indians have certain associations to such things. But, that the western world accepted these is a miracle. Western world has no association, but because Dadaji is Supreme, is for the whole world, none could disagree with His wishes, including reverends, priests, fathers, church staff, etc.





DADAJI

means Elder Brother. He comes from India to the West each year to remind us of the One God within All. Dadaji warns of those people who claim to be Guru or Lord for the purpose of collecting money and building powerful business organizations.

Known as the "Miracle Man of India," Dadaji claims, "I can do nothing." Yet, the miracle of Mahanam, the Great Name of God within you, and the Divine Fragrance occur in Dadaji's presence.

You are invited to come meet Dadaji at: 1419 SW Upland Dr., Portland
 July 4-10, 9am-Noon; 6pm-10pm. To confirm dates, please call:
 223-6998 or 292-5919

Notice
 published in
The Oregonian
 newspaper
 announcing
 Dadaji's visit
 1985

Dadaji's wish works. Dada's photo in newspapers, even though very small in size, attracts people because it is the photo of the Divine Cosmic Form, unlike other prophets, Buddha, Christ, Jain and others. In churches where Dada initially spoke to large gatherings and even drank tea and smoked cigarettes, Dadaji was hugged by all. None could object to the Supreme. This is Truth, none can oppose.

We went to be with Dadaji each year for a month and a half in the western world, without any self-interest. It is only possible when He makes it possible. Daily and nightly comforts have to be forgotten. In UK and USA, all time schedules were different from India, but like machines we were adjusting. Dada and I were always staying in the home.

Every year on tour Dadaji managed the shortage of funds for the expenses. We never went first class. To help save, we always tried for concession (discount) tickets, even going on stand by to get cheap tickets. Dadaji knows when the planes are flying with fewer passengers and accordingly He used to say, "Go and book on this date." He could see all from where He stayed in the houses.

On one occasion, only Kulwant and I were going to book tickets at 4:00 a.m. to be there earlier than others. The journey time would be in the evening. We had to get six tickets for Dada, His wife Alo, His son Abhijit, Roma, Kulwant and me. When the counter opened, the lady in queue in front of us was told, "No ticket." We were next in line and Kulwant got all six tickets, confirmed. At that time I could not judge how it happened. Now I have the reality, it was miracle of Him. There is no time or space for Dada, like Aroma. He is also within the ticket agent, confirming the booking. Dada does it through the mind of the agent, though though physically Dadaji may be anywhere. He is within as life in all. There is no intermediary between a person and God. Existence is He. Once Dadaji was fixing up the itinerary of the journey from New York to the various states (Ohio, Oregon, California, Arizona, Texas, Alabama, Florida) and then back to New York. We would stay 3 days here, 2 days there, 15 days elsewhere, etc., like that. Dada would fix the dates at home, and then others would go to the travel agents for the booking. The beauty is that all the dates that Dada fixed before at home were confirmed as if Dadaji



Abhi asleep sitting up
 1986 Chandigarh India

knows the flight schedules. Same thing applies here; He is everywhere, doing everything, through other bodies.



Dadaji 1972

In 1972, Dadaji said, "Whatever a person thought or did before now, everything will be changed as per His Wish." Formerly people had leisure hours to think that they were doing all. Now, year by year, month by month, day by day, since 1980, there are changes all over the world. In India, I can judge it more because of my going through newspapers concerning the world. I only watch what Dadaji said and does. Years before in the course of our tours in India and the western world, He said many things. "Bombay I

will take, destroy just by a stroke. Your Delphin House will remain. Bombay will be worst." This He said in 1988. Dadaji does not talk like man, He talks for the ultimate. He said, "India will have revolution, lot of division of states. Financial collapse and a World War, which India will join, last after being neutral until the last."

In Sea Bright, New Jersey USA, while walking Dada said, "By 1990's world population will become half." Then further gradual destruction. If we have eyes, we will see it is so, happening step by step, which He does. People cannot imagine, they have to wail and wail to feel that as Dada says, "Person can do nothing." Dadaji is not that type of God which people know about, a God, Who will suit things their own way. So much of the population with materialistic and scientific success will create a more dangerous phase of life. All Dadaji's sayings are coming true. Disasters like Chernobyl, Bhopal, pollution of water and air; these will increase, with diseases like AIDS increasing day by day. Also earthquakes, floods, tornados, etc., until ultimately all will become helpless to realize Dadaji's song for the world, "He has to be remembered. Ramaiva Sharanam. Victory to God. Jai Ram, Jai Ram."

No temples, no mosques, no churches can help. Only feel that as Dadaji says, "You are with me, Dadaji." Humanity is One. All the minds of the world have to be like this, having no other way to survive peacefully. To this end, all human calculations will be upset by His destruction. In Maya, people cannot realize these catastrophes; think nothing is wrong, it only happens to others. Dada sees everything in the universe without walls, not like people who are blind in Maya, attachments. But, Dadaji says, "Maya is also He. Without Maya no creation moves, no relish is possible."

Mrs. Ruby Bose and I sit to enjoy Dadaji's beyond mind talk that happens within her. I am the only believer, so she is happy to tell me. Once in 1972, Dadaji was telling through her regarding His workings in the world to bring people to realize Him, "I am advancing step by step to stamp my Supremacy." Now it is clear, how He is advancing step by step, creating blows with diseases, millions of deaths at a time all over the world including natural catastrophes, political changes and clashes, etc., but people, being attached cannot assess the importance and cannot realize nothing good will happen. Missiles, laser beams, nuclear weapons are not forgotten. A time will come at the height of science when all will burst to destroy. Dadaji says this happened before in previous civilizations at the height of science and also this time it will happen, this time to destroy with double force than the previous destructions because there are so many castes, religions, nations,

divisions within countries which never before existed. All temples, mosques, churches have to be finished by Dadaji. He applies Prakriti to do it.

After every destruction there remain a few crippled people, victims of the weapons of war. So it happened before and Dadaji gave us vivid pictures of those times because to Him there is no wall between past and present like we have with mind. After each destruction, the destroyed particles remain in the universe out of which repetition of the creation with mind and science evolves once again to eventual destruction. This time, after the destruction Dadaji says, "This creation will be prolonged to millions of years because Satyanarayan, the Universe Himself with days and nights has never come in human form as Dadaji." "I won't be in physical state all the time, but I will be everywhere in the universe when I leave my body." So, Dadaji with form is not a form, is beyond human judgment. He says, "A person cannot have any conception that whole Universe in human form can come like this. Not seen before, nor will see again." Dadaji's movements traveling to all countries East and West are unprecedented. He enjoys His Play with mind of people, which He has created. He meets Himself. Dada proves God or Truth is One. All differences are manmade.



Dadaji 1978 Calcutta

Buddha, Christ, Jain, and all others who have come, none before Dadaji has come with the full Authority of Creation, Absolute Truth, Supreme Male, Truth, with Prakriti His Female, manifesting Power. Krishna Chaitanya Mahaprabhu and Ram Thakur were full, but this Dadaji is from much higher, higher, higher, and highest of the High State; Full, Fuller and Fullest, the Creation Himself. Because He is He, Himself, Dada cannot have restrictions for castes, religions, politics, food, etc. He is everything. He is the eater; the object of eating is also He. Nothing is out of Him, everything is happening in Him. He is the All. He is the Life of all lives. He is within the growing rice and the chicken. All forms are He. All desires, senses, sex, everything is He. He does everything. Whatever we do, it is He. When He gives up the body, we don't exist. Mind remains with Him to manifest again, as He chooses, until the mind finishes all desires and gets merged with Him. So, everything is One. He. By our mind we see millions. Absolute Truth, Dada, is no mind, no body.

So, Dadaji says through Mrs. Bose, "I am advancing step by step, blows by blows to humanity to realize Truth." Dadaji said, "The whole universe is mine, let all go to hell, I don't bother. Everything is me. I am, I am. No sin, no virtue, no good, no bad, these are in individual mind, He is beyond." Nobody can challenge Him, nor could challenge Him with worldly learning. Dadaji is Omniscient, Omnipotent, and

Omnipresent, which the world's top scientists have agreed. Dadaji is beyond human comprehension and science.

In my case, Dadaji has removed all obsessions about sex and relations. The whole manifested world of forms is the outcome of sex. We in mind might think sex is bad, but this is Prakriti, His manifesting Power. His Power works in all. Dadaji says, "A naked man and a naked woman who are dead, if they are put together will there be anything?" So, sex is also He. And, at the point of sexual discharge does any intelligence, any mind remain? That moment it is zero. "No senses can work without Him," Dadaji says. "The whole world is His family." It is very difficult to understand as people are involved in thinking "my" wife, mother, husband, sons, daughters, etc. If these relations, if the world belonged to people, all would stay, even people themselves. But, all is

temporary, nothing is ours, nothing exists permanently. After a certain fixed time, all have to go. We do not exist, diseases happen because the body is not ours. I can't take anything with me when I die. Dadaji knows the time when people will realize this. He says, "When people are not born by



Dada & wife Boudi

themselves, nor can create their own bodies, where is the question of their existence? Everything is He." This creation does not belong to people. I have experiences of this.

For the world, Dadaji shows having family, a daughter and a son. He shows taking all sorts of foods. But, He has no attachment to anything. Until 1987, He showed for Truth there is no need to discard worldliness. Now as His work is over, the message is delivered, books are written, He does not meet but very few, nor does He care for food or drink, or any of the worldly activities He was so particular to show us are also He. He is always in Infinite, however Dada appears to us.



Dada and baby

I don't know what I am writing. I am not writing with prepared mind. What comes I write. If there is repetition, that is good for people to read some things again.

Since 1971 in Bombay, countless people have come to meet Dadaji and have Mahanam without realizing Dadaji. Dadaji gave so much relief to them, but said, "I am nobody. Remember Him." After Dada's first visit in Bombay, I used to meet as far as possible with people who came to learn their reaction after meeting Dada.

A handicapped lady with a crutch used to be here for Dadaji. After He returned to Calcutta, I went to her house to know what happened to her. She was sitting relaxed when I entered the room. She was happy to see me because she met Dadaji in my house. I asked her about her Dadaji experiences. She said, "I am better with my leg. I do Mahanam and use this Divine water (fragrant) which Dadaji gave me saying, 'It will be all right.'" Her husband later came to my house and told me about her history of the disease. He had somehow hit his wife's leg accidentally with his motor scooter. Then gradually her leg developed pain. Ultimately, in 1972, she had to be hospitalized in Bombay under the care of a famous orthopedic specialist, Dr. Kholakia. She developed a rare disease, only the second case in the world, and for six months she was in the hospital. Nothing happened, she became worse. Dr. Kholakia said only if her knee could be replaced with another knee would she be all right. How to get it? The husband tried everywhere to get this knee and ultimately as per the advice of a doctor friend, he got a knee of a person recently dead. It was placed in his wife leg. Even after that, nothing happened. She was in such painful condition, her husband went to commit suicide but thinking about his children he did not. Eventually the doctor said, "Nothing can be done now. Take her home. See if a Yogi or Sadhu can do anything."

Now see the destiny of this man. He was standing on a footpath near a station near my house. A person told him upon hearing his situation told him, "You can try Dadaji. He is now staying at Abhi Bhattacharya's house." The wife came and met Dadaji. After several months, the husband came to me after he received a phone call from his wife. She told him, "Give me some present. Today I am moving without a crutch. I am cured."

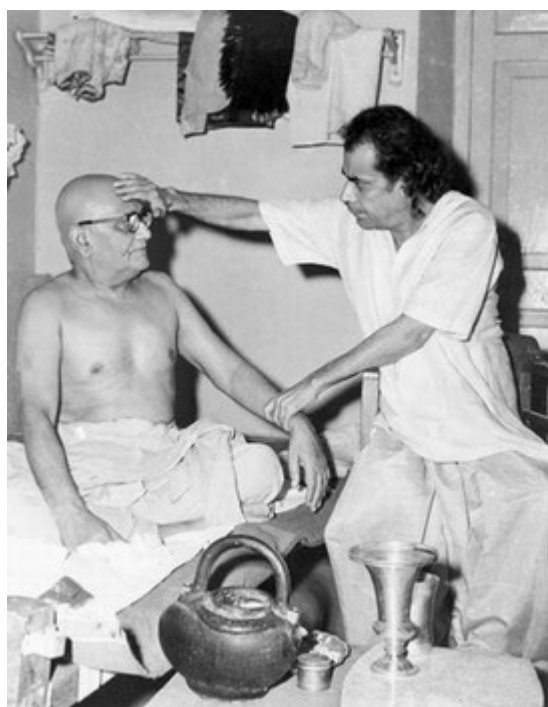
This man told me that having no hope about his wife's case; he had resigned from his job. After meeting Dadaji, he got his same job back, his wife was cured, and his life flourished. Later, being happy myself, I went to this man's shop and found Satya Sai Baba's big photo in the shop. I told him, "You had so much from Dadaji and now you don't care for Satyanarayan and Dadaji. You are putting Satya Sai Baba's photo here?" I came away and told Dada about this. Dada said, "He will

be coming again." It means the man will be in trouble again. Exactly that happened, he came when something happened and I did not receive him like before. Dada was not here and as God, Dadaji does not take notice of people's faults. This man is blind, so there is no fault. Mind is ungrateful and suffers in reactions, never gets satisfied, wants more and more. Dadaji said, "You were born with nothing, then became owner of so many buildings. You feel helpless when you lose."

People forget, get lost in richness and success. This is Maya, the destiny of mind; it does not know how to remain happy. Fortunately, before Dada I had no such sense of possession or feelings of strong wants and desires. That helped me to be happy with Him. During my destiny as a movie star I had to face so many rises and falls. This did not touch me much. I managed to get over them and all problems got solved. It was to happen, so it happened. All over the world I have seen, none can live without suffering. So, Dadaji says, "Person is not given authority to deal with his or her life."

Now that stage of humanity has come when ego, when people think they are doing all. This has to be shattered, everyone has to be naked. Everything He is doing." Knowing this all will be smooth. Dadaji said from the beginning, "For the cause of Prakriti, in mind's action and reaction in the worldly atmosphere (Maya), I forgot you. You are making me do what I am doing, win or defeat, I don't know." I said, "Whom to say?" Dadaji said, "Tell your mind." Mind comes from Him, mind is the abode of all problems creates ego, that idea that "I am doing" and one forgets Him, ignores that He is doing.

One time Dada said, "Abhi, I cannot make you a millionaire. (That means, being millionaire you won't be able to talk about Truth and will not overcome involvements of mind and unforeseen suffering.) Whatever you want I will give you. What do you want?" I said, "I want you only." In 1973, this was the mind of me, nothing else except Him, no wants, no worries, perfect health. Dada said in 1987, "You will remain like this till last day. When He will go, next day you will go."



Madras India 1973 Dadaji and
Swami Paramhaus Parivrajakacharya
Shratriya Brahmanistha
Mahamandaleswar Shri 108
Swamishri Krishnanandji Maharaj

Wonderful. I don't know when. This much is sure. He will set the world for destruction, and then He will go, allowing Prakriti to do the hellish end. After starting devastation, Dadaji cannot stay because when Prakriti, His creative function, starts destroying, it does not spare anybody, even Him. Prakriti is His doings. He orders Prakriti to carry out His wishes. Prakriti is He, but He has made a rule which He cannot change except to establish Truth. Previously He allowed Prakriti, His Power, Nature, and mind to move in the world, that is, until He came. Now, He has come with Prakriti and the world will be in different shape to prove He is the Doer of all doings.

Dada said, "Dada's body will be taken by the deities that come from another world. He will give up His body as He wishes."

Dadaji said, "Anyone who enters the room in my presence, Prakriti (mind) is off. That means anyone who enters, their mind is off and then they know, 'I am all in all.' Everything is Dada. Whatever I say, one has to obey because I am within, barrier of mind and body is gone." Dadaji and that person become One. This happens all over the world. Dadaji is in all, it is only the mind that separates. In His presence, He drives away the barrier of mind and ego for Truth, only to enjoy His Supremacy.

In 1972, Dada used to phone me and I telephoned Him in Calcutta. Formerly, I was busy with men and women all the time but I gradually became exclusive with Dada. One time from Orissa, Dada telephoned and I told him, "I am alone now." Dada said, "Yes, it is good to be alone." Today I can understand. To be amongst crowds of people (mind) is to be in the company of ghosts who are changeable, not real, and are selfish, too. There is no love, as mind is unpredictable.

In 1971, Satyen Bose, movie director met Dadaji for the first time in Calcutta after hearing from me about Dadaji in Bombay. Mr. Bose asked Dada, "Can you give me faith?" Dada said, "Nobody can give faith in anybody. Faith or no faith, it is for Leela, but faith comes in time. I am the Destiny. I play through all." That's why Dada says, "Don't take faults of others, and guard yourself. Don't curse anybody. You don't know how He drives one's destiny. So to save yourself from actions and reactions, guard yourself." Today I understand, it's a world of mind. Faith comes to one on its own. Destiny makes faith or non-faith in the mind. He pushes thoughts and drives for things to happen. It is Destiny, to eventually be One with Him when mind dissolves in Him.



Abhi Bhattacharya & Dadaji at last Utsav



Dada attended held in private home in Calcutta 1989



1989 Calcutta

In 1972, Dada said, "Whoever, wherever one may be, whatever one thinks, all thoughts are in Him (Dadaji). He knows all. None can escape Him." Today, 1989, I understand. Dada said, "For you, I have come down to a low, physical level. From beyond mind to the world of mind, which is the demonic level. But I have come down for my Leela and to liberate all minds from the clutch of Maya, from mind's blindness to prove 'I am, I am.' I carry my limitless Love. Man cannot make a body. Fathers and mothers don't create. It is Destiny. So all humanity is different in mind, in Maya. People being egoistic suffer, yet still do not remember Him. If one does, He immediately holds them. He is eager to help. At the time of destruction, Himalayas go down into water and comes another, whole nature gets topsy turvy. Oceans change and lands come up and go down."

Dadaji was talking to His elder cousin brother, Mr. Kitish Roychoudhury, chairman of Gandhi Peace Foundation. Kitish asked Dadaji about his daughter's marriage. Dada said, "Marriage is a necessity to regulate desires and habits." It means to balance life, to normalize. Then He said, "Why should you think." It means, the whole world is His family, so for every marriage, it is His wish that works, not a person's. The daughter got married, as Dadaji fixed. Birth, marriage, death all are fixed, a person is not the doer.

In 1971, I went to meet Dadaji in Calcutta. At that time I was involved in a false case to exact money from me. Dadaji said, "I will talk to the Judge." Dadaji said from His Truth Within sense. He never knew the Judge or the case, yet He made the Judge from within stop proceedings against me. Just so, Dada knows the bank accounts of all. He does not have to count money, but does so to show worldliness.

During the load shedding (power outages) of electric current in Calcutta, Dada could say when the power would be on or off. Sometimes He plays with the current. Without the touch of the switch, He made the fan go off or on. When taking bath, I have seen how hot or cold does not affect Him. He is beyond mind.

One time Dada was in Bombay and was talking by phone to a great devotee Mr. Rungla, a business man from Calcutta. He was asking Dada about the result of his case. Dada said, "Go and find in your letter box there is a letter." Dada knew it from Bombay. Dada said, "I am seeing there is a letter in your letter box." Mr. Rungla went and found the letter regarding the case as Dada said.

In 1971, in this house when Dada was teaching songs to His devotees, I was recording on the cassette tape. He asked to keep the pedestal fan on. But, when the recording was finished, the sound of the fan noise was not recorded. He puts the Prakriti off as He wished during His singing time. Dada said to me, "You, yourself, are billion." It is going to be that today as I talk of Him to all.



Dadaji said, "You don't know, Abhi, with what sorts of powers I have come to enjoy my Supremacy and to establish Truth. Anytime I can destroy, but I cannot yet, otherwise, the mind with which people are moving will be born again with beastly tendencies. I have to salvage the mind one by one. With that Great Will I have come. Where from I pass, wherever, whomever I pass, all get salvaged. For this I have to endure all on my body, all sorts of pain to get the human beings to be happy." So by moving all over the world, His Name, with Mahanam has to be implanted in the mind, by which mind ultimately gets Nam-minded and works in love in the next birth. This is civilization of Truth. Dada's photo also works in the mind, about which I have written. So many came after seeing the photo. It is not like a person's photo. It is the photo of the universe in Dadaji, so it works.

As creator He says, "Don't try to stop His restless state which is mind that creates unlimited manifestations for His Play. Everybody, Yogis, Sadhus, even Godmen, have been saying, "Don't indulge in drinks, sex. Don't look to women, don't kill." Dadaji says, "Let your fickle mind with all desires be freed from these in a natural way. You don't have to restrict because you are born with these desires which come from Him. Going through life, mind will automatically get slowed, as in old age." The reason is that Dadaji

never talks for today or tomorrow, He talks for birth to birth until the mind automatically is slowed down to come to Him, as today we are. After several births of mind, mind gets stabilized, otherwise by austerities, penances, by reading religious books, going to temples, these do not help mind to get rid of desires. If one stops the mind, it comes back later in double force at a time when all restrictions become useless.

Dadaji with Mahanam has come to stabilize mind's desires. He knows people are helpless in controlling desires and wants for which they cannot get out of endless involvements and suffering. That's why Dadaji says Nam means He, and Name is the Authority to help. Dada in front of us can accelerate the path. This is the worst period of mind, so the Root of creation, Satyanarayan in Dadaji has come to help. Due to Prakriti's pressure of mind and nature, due to high population and achievements of science and technology, people are bewildered and cannot have God in mind because they think they are doing.

Dada goes all over the world, now the time has come to destroy, step by step. He works silently to destroy. It is a gradual process. Now everyday something happens in India, Iran, Burma, Russia, China, USA, Europe, Africa, all are Dadaji's doings to let people know the Truth and to eventually live according to His message. Dada said in a recording, "Humans cannot imagine what Dadaji will do. There will be revolution in the country (India), financial collapse, and more division with states. Bombay will be the worst. Bombay will be finished in one stroke. Your Delphin House stays." He said this in 1980.

Dadaji said, "Nobody knows why diseases come." It is again for people to shun ego. If you eat and talk about Him, your mind is not egoistic; you are enjoying His food given to you. This is my experience. He told me when I asked about it. I have always been telling to friends when we sit down for a whiskey, we first say, "Cheers, Dadaji." It means you acknowledge this as His gift, so life is His gift. Because of Him, we enjoy. This should be the aim. If one forgets this and tries to enjoy selfishly, one has earned it, diseases are bound to happen. Blows come in gradual steps to be in His Love. Whatever we eat or enjoy since birth, we must acknowledge Him.

Dada told me while going for movie shooting in 1971, "Start your acting remembering Him." I followed His instructions. In the studio, while my scenes started I used to remember Dada, and then go for the start. It has been a regular feature and so effective, still today. When I forgot dialogues, Dada filled up with lines. That time I did not know how it happened. Everybody, also the director, was amused in most difficult shots I was through. Once I was playing the role of God Vishnu and was seated on a huge eagle, supposed to be Vishnu's seat. And the seat was put on a high revolving board fixed to the ground.

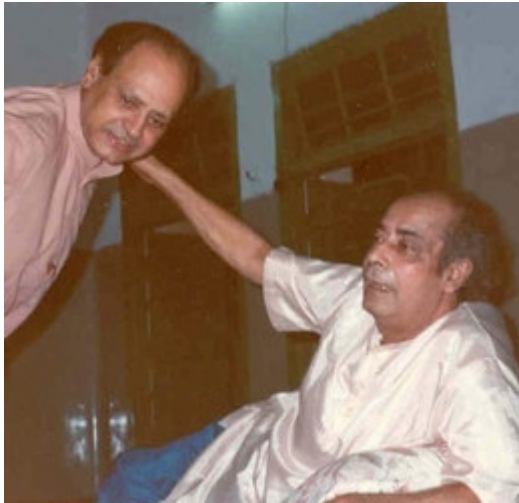
From that height I was to fight with Brahma, the God of Creation, fighting as if in the sky. The board was revolving and all of a sudden my seat eagle cracked and I fell as if on a flower bed. It could have been dangerous, could have bashed my head against the floor. Later the actor playing God Brahma had the same plight and was in the hospital for three weeks. This is the effect of remembering Dada. From that time, still to today, I continue to remember Him in each shot while going for acting. Now it is natural, with Him all the time. Somehow I don't have to remember, it is natural and it is automatic. So, it is His Wish to get my mind to Him. Similarly, Mahanam will work, or His Name will work in all beings in time. Today or in 100 years, implanting the Name must give result. It is not by a person's wish.

Dada said about me in 1971, "You don't have to plan, don't have to go anywhere, stay at home. You will be exclusive. All your supply of needs will come to you. You don't have to bother. Don't use car." Now, 1989, all His sayings came true, though I worry sometime when money is



Dadaji 1971 Bombay

falling short according to my expectation. But, all of a sudden something happens and all are fulfilled. I don't feel the pressure of going out even. I am so exclusive. All the time my mind works spontaneously on His sayings for the world. No other thoughts. To think about any worldly relations, it does not come in the mind, except an occasional flash. Formerly, I was concerned for all. Now I can understand His words, "The whole world is my family." These are all created by Him.



Abhi Bhattacharya & Dadaji
1983 Utsav at Somnath Hall in Calcutta

Dadaji said, "I can tell a thousand minds' thoughts in people seated before me, just like that." "I myself am the Destiny, so there is no control by people over what happens." Now, all over the world what people think are changing daily, people being attached and conditioned cannot know the changeability. That's why Dada says, "Don't trust people's mind because He creates the Destiny with mind which is always changeable, undependable. Choice is His. He drives the mind." Now all human planning gets upset. Russia and China are great examples. From the beginning of civilization, nothing has happened as per individual's wishes. See how Mahatma Gandhi was shot and partitions of India became a most disastrous decision doing no good to any country. People in ego, in blindness cannot assess right or wrong. In limitations of people's thoughts the world will be destroyed. Everything is happening as per Dada's design.

A friend's cousin had cancer for 13 years. Nothing could be done. In Bombay, his father came to Dadaji and told Him of his son's plight, which the son could not tolerate due to the pain he was suffering. Dadaji gave Charanjal and the pain ceased. Then the father again tried to meet Dada at the same place in the Shivsagar flat owned by G.T. Kamdar. He couldn't find the place, so he went back and with his son he left for Calcutta. Dadaji did not want him to come, so the father couldn't find the place. Dadaji made the son's pain gone so that his father could take him to Calcutta by plane in painless condition to die amongst relatives. This was Dadaji's Grace. In Bombay, after three days, Dadaji said about the son, "Son died in Calcutta. I see the son is being cremated. Now the fire is set to the body." Later, I got it confirmed that the son died at the time Dada said.

Dadaji said, "Whatever you do, do with Him." His association in mind helps to drive away the complications that trouble you and make you feel helpless. Dadaji knows every mind, every situation in the world, but looks so unconcerned, deceptive, makes confusion. We think He is like a man and does not know anything. He says, "Confusions are created for His Leela. If I don't remain with you like this, you people won't be able to sit before me or come to me. You will be scared." He said the people who made the case against Him were also worrying and thinking, not being sure of their fate, not being sure what Dadaji would do. I said, "How could you know?" Dada said, "Whoever, whenever, whatever a person thinks, all thoughts are with me." This is cent percent (100%) correct, I know. I have recorded all of these experiences, who think what. Truth with Dadaji is confirmed. The whole case against Him proves this. The whole of India He was controlling with the case against Him, all for His Supremacy.



Abhi 1984 Los Angeles

So long as Dadaji wants, one can come to Him, either in India or the western world. Now so many in Calcutta want to come, but He creates causes to avoid, making it impossible. Even those who had close connections with Dada, seeing Him day to day for years and years, Dada created some misunderstanding in their minds, hurt the vanity of their egos, to get rid of them. They forgot even what Dada has done that was the best for them. They go on talking against Dada. Formerly I used to think they are fools not to acknowledge Dada. Professor Lalit Pandit says nicely, "Credit and discredit, both is His." He has not come for organization or disciples to carry on with Him permanently. Dada said, "I have come for Leela and to establish Truth, His Supremacy. Who stays or does not stay with Him does not matter. Everything is mine."



Dadaji, Abhi Bhattacharya & Ann Mills
1983 Portland Oregon



Chapter Eight

Dadaji said to me in November 1988, here in Bombay, "Abhi, you are now matured; now you can write." It struck me much later what He meant. Then I started writing after a few months. Like Dadaji previously said, I have no mind of Maya so my understanding of Dadaji without mind's knowledge has enabled me to write.

During His first visits to Bombay, Dadaji was starting His Play of Supremacy for Truth in a wider way. He did not know anybody personally, but knows all, being within. He made me a movie star to bring the movie world to Him because movie stars are getting a lot of importance in social life of the population and a lot of publicity. My name was famous for class type of roles, so those I called came to meet Dadaji.



Ashok Kumar Ganguly
(1919-2000)

The most phenomenal award winning star Ashoke Kumar Ganguly, a Bengali by birth, whom I saw acting during my school days, was the first to meet Dadaji with his wife. I called him and went to his place first to tell them about Dadaji. I had no such connection with Ashoke that he would come to my house to meet Dadaji. But, just by my calling once, he came. Ashoke previously had two heart attacks and said, "By the next attack I will die." Dadaji said, "He cannot be off unless he realizes Him that he became Ashoke Kumar not by his own strength, he must realize Him." Dada said, "He is a rare born person." Dada's reason was, He said, "I am in Ashoke Kumar, so he is top. I want the top." Dadaji shows that whoever is top in their field must surrender to Him and have blessings. Their names and photos were published in papers and other people would know if such famous people met Dadaji it is enough for them, too. Dadaji is not doing anything for His interest or for business. To Dadaji film people and non-film people are the same.

Rajkapur, India's top movie producer, director, actor, studio owner, and foreign award winner once had an extremely difficult time. His pictures failed; still he had to make movies. He was a great friend of mine. When Dadaji was in Bombay in 1971, I had to work for two days for free in his movie in exchange for a small loan to me earlier. This is Destiny. Learning his financial problems during shooting, I called him to meet Dadaji, without knowing what Dada can do. Dadaji was drawing Rajkapur from within and He knew I would bring him to meet Dadaji.



Rajkapur

One day after my movie shooting, I came home to this house. In the large hall were seated on the carpet the Mahanam seekers who were fond of Dadaji. Dada was on the divan. The moment I entered the hall, Dadaji said, "Come, come." He was waving His hand in the air. A wrist watch came out of nowhere at His palm. He gave it to me. Everybody wanted to see it. They wanted to know, "which make" as there was no maker's name. Then Dadaji touched it and it bore the name "Swiss made". All were dumbfounded. Then someone suggested a calendar. Lo, a calendar with date appeared on the surface of the watch face, just by Dadaji's touch. This is beyond human science.

With this watch, I went to Rajkapur's studio where I was told to act. Everybody saw it. They all said they had never seen such a watch in the world. After that, because of his ongoing financial deadlock, I talked to Rajkapur about Dada. He came and met Dadaji. He offered Dadaji his brand of expensive cigarettes, 555. Dadaji smoked His inexpensive brand, Wills. Rajkapur sat in a chair before Dadaji. After his smoke, Dadaji told him, "I am your Elder Brother, will you bow down to Truth, to know that God is within as Name." Rajkapur said, "Oh, yes." I went out.

After he received the Mahanam, I came back in. After he got Mahanam, Rajkapur did not sit on a chair as he did before. He straight away sat before Dada's feet; he was so pleased he could know Dadaji as Supreme. He was photographed with Dada and me. When he left, he said, "What a simple thing." And, his body was full of Dada's Aroma. After he left, I asked Dada what will be his future. Dada said, "He

has been born as a King, will go as a King." Later I took to Rajkapur's special cottage the portrait of golden framed Satyanarayan, which he adored the most. His next movies were all unprecedented successes. He had international fame. I asked him what about Dadaji and he said, "My Pranam to Him. He will always be with me." Lastly, he received the highest Indian award in the movie industry. While he was receiving the award from the President, he collapsed on the Dias. Later he died in Delhi and was given a kingly reception. Just as Dada said, it happened so. For the last few days of his life, Rajkapur was in coma.

I asked Dada about this. He said, It's a great thing, when he was in coma; it means he had no mind. He was just living, a body plus He, no mind, no attachments, no memories of family, not even his wife. He was no more Rajkapur, had no connection with this world. All peace, no desire, so no more births. Dada says it takes thirty births of mind to come to Him as we have come. Rajkapur was merged with Dada. Many notables were there at his last days in Delhi. What a grand state, no sense of suffering, a glorious event.

I also called Lata Mangeshkar, a legendary singer in movies, and she came with her famous sister Usha and her mother. They sang as Dada wanted. Later she sang Dada's songs with Bappy Lahiri, music director in movies I mentioned earlier. The reason these top people came, Dada says, is that none others can refuse later when the highest of the high go to Him and are photographed with Dada. To Lata, Dada said, "Wherever you will sing, I will be there." Dadaji graced her and after that she scored in London's Albert Hall, first time for an Indian. Dadaji said, "You will have Mirabai's famed voice." Mirabai was a famous Indian queen, a devoted lover of Krishna, who left everything for Krishna's love. Lata's mother could not move her left or right hand. About her mother's ailment, Dadaji just wished and waving His hand, said, "It is OK now." Later, I said, "Lata, thank you for coming." She said, "Thank you, Abhida." Nobody could then realize Whom they met, Who is the Creator of Lata. With the photo of Dada blessing Lata, so many in India and the west could know Dada. Dadaji's being our Destiny, eventually all come. This is my judgment today for the whole world.



Lata and Usha Mangeshkar

Bappy Lahiri, youngest Music Director of Indian films, who has received the most recording discs of honors from the West and from India (his name is in the Guinness book) is a close devotee of Dada. Now he is scoring music in a Hollywood movie. Bappy's parents were famous singers in Calcutta. They knew Dada for a long time and at that time Dada was not Dada. Many years ago when Bappy was a baby, his parents came into extreme financial difficulty. Dada as Amiya Roy Chowdhury always used to be with them in their distress. I was staying near to them in the same locality in Calcutta, but never met Dada then. Dada told the Lahiri family to go to Bombay, even if they had to sell the wife's gold ornaments. In this extreme difficulty, blindly following Dada's advice, they came to Bombay. Today, Bappy is a top name, having money and fame. Today, they don't know anything other than Dadaji. Their house has big photos of Dada at the entrance. Bappy and his wife have made a temple of Dadaji by the side of their bedroom. Everyday they worship Dada's photo in the temple. They have experienced so many problems and diseases that baffled them, yet Dadaji keeps them protected. Bappi's wife and children, a girl and a boy, have the same devotion. The whole family openly says, in the newspapers also, "All credits are due to Dadaji."

Dharmindra, a rising star from Punjab, is a friend and he considers me like his elder brother. He is much junior to me. Though a film star, I had no ego and I could easily be a friend of any family. I was helpful to him and his family then in problems. This was my nature, so I had a good will in the movie

industry. Dharmindra and his family came to Dada. Dharmindra was greatly loved and blessed by Dadaji to rise and rise and rise. He also had no ego, so simple, helpful to others. Dadaji said, "For several years nobody can touch you." Then Dharmindra had a nervous breakdown sort of thing. Dadaji said, "Go ahead, nothing will be there." Nervousness vanished by Dada's wish.



Dilip Kumar



Saira Banu



Kamini Kaushal

Another movie star and bosom friend of mind, Dilep Kumar (his screen name) is a Muslim from western India, before it was Pakistan. His family name is Yusoaf Khan. Through me, he came with his Muslim wife Saira Banu, also a famous star. Dadaji said on His own about him, "Artist is Dilep Kumar." In his time he had phenomenal popularity as a romantic hero and was my greatest friend in the movie world. We two were talked of names. His wife was like my sister. We worked together also. Once she phoned me, "Abhi, I want to meet Dadaji. I am very much disturbed." I fixed her up with Dadaji when He came the next year to this house. She came and Dadaji was seated in His normal position on His cot where everyone comes to meet Him. Saira said, "Dadaji, I want peace." Dadaji said, "Do you really want peace?" She said, "Yes." She had her Mahanam and Dada explained to her about the Truth of Mahanam which she received. She came out happy, had tears in her eyes and said to me, "He is the Truth, isn't it?" She is a very young, innocent type of person. After Dadaji's blessing, she was gradually taken out of the busiest life in movies. She was in peace as she wanted. Otherwise, she cannot get peace in the movie world, especially a woman. This is Dadaji. He says, "A person on one's own effort cannot get peace." One meeting with Dadaji is enough.

After Saira, came Dilep Kumar and he also had Mahanam. Dadaji explained to him, "There is no difference between one person and another. No Hindu, no Muslim names are written on our bodies." Then Dadaji explained what is said in the Koran. "Islam means Oneness. Allah means Atma in Sanskrit. Difference is in language. In English, we say Soul. Gopal Govinda, Mahanam, Lord, is within all beings and is neither Hindu, nor Muslim, nor Christian."

So many top male and female movie stars met Dadaji. A few I will name because I acted with them. Kamini Kaushal, Hema Malim and Mrs Nirupa Roy were famous female stars in my starry days. I played a variety of leading roles. I don't think anybody played so many different roles, including Krishna Ram, Vishnu, national leaders, Gurus, villains, poets, and many other ideal roles. I had no inhibition of playing character roles including even a Christian Father. I started my first movie from Bombay in a Bengali film of Rabindranath Tagore's novel, "The Wreck". Then I went to Calcutta for Bengali movies later. After five years, I was called to Bombay for Hindi speaking movies. I never wanted to come back to Bombay, but Dadaji worked from within as Destiny to send me to Bombay with a big bang, to be with Bombay stars, so that when Dadaji came I will be doing His job. I worked with top producers, top directors, who were making distinguished movies and I received many awards. From Bombay to Dadaji's world affairs, I went to Iran and Iraq in 1943, to Europe in 1956, to Moscow in 1956, and to the western world with Dada in 1978. What a Destiny. Now I am in movies for earning, not for fame, as it happens with the Lord, my future is He, the highest honor.



Amiya Roy Chowdhury
aka Dadaji
(1910 – 1992)

Dadaji in His young days had association of the top Bengal movie world, including producers, directors, artists and studio owners. Dada as Amiya Roy Chowdhury was a great classical singer and had friendships also with the top music directors and singers like S.D. Burman and Pankajmallick known and was honored all over India.

Dadaji was once asked by a top movie director of Hindi and Bengali movies, P.C. Barni, "Why don't you act in this movie?" Dadaji said, "I don't act. I love making others act." This He is doing in the world now. Years later, about Premnath who shot up to great heights of fame after he met Dadaji, Dada said, "Who acts? Premnath or me?" This is the question, who is doing? Dada says He is the doer, we can do nothing.



S.D Burman
(1906 - 1975)

Fifty years ago, Dada as Amiya Roy Chowdhury was moving in different spheres, using different names. Without universal education, Dadaji was also a regional bank manager, top insurance agent, managed stage shows, and taught songs in top industrialist, Mr. Birla's house. He was also in the Himalayas to bring back Yogis and Sadhus to family life. Dada, using different names, was also in Benares amongst top Sanskrit scholars, and in a mosque in Benares in a Bengali locality where Hindus and Muslims were putting incense to Him. I went there to know the details.



Uttam Kumar & Suchitra Sen

One year we were with Dadaji in Los Angeles at Dr. Khetani's house. During normal talks, all of a sudden, Dadaji said, "Uttam Kumar is dead." Uttam Kumar was a most popular star of Bengali movies in Calcutta. How could Dada know it? Dadaji was in Uttam Kumar's form, so He could know when Uttam is off from life. The next day we heard it from Uttam's Bengali friend in Los Angeles. Uttam Kumar and Suchitra Sen were the best actor and actress romantic pair in Bengal. Although they were fine and famous artists, they still could not be a commercial success in Bombay.

Dadaji said they were fixed by Him in Calcutta, not for Bombay. Personally, I never wanted to come back to Bombay the second time for acting. But, Dadaji made me a Bombay movie star and I came to stay in this house for Truth. He started to widen His movement for Truth here in Bombay. He knew when the time would come. Also in Los Angeles, Dr. Khetani's father called and told him, "Look after Dadaji. He is the Lord Vishnu. I am going. Good-bye." After the telephone call, he died.

So many other famous stars from the topmost levels, like Bharat Bhovshan Pran, came to Dada. It means that unless He does, nobody can be at the top levels, though He works in the poor, too. All for acting different roles in life. All are temporary, like on stage. The movie world is like the stage of the universe where we are sent to act and after the play, we exit. This is Dadaji's main message to mitigate our suffering. That is, we are not to be attached, for nothing is permanent. We suffer because we think we have come for a permanent stay. We are all temporary players. The world is not ours. Everything is He.

Dadaji told me several years ago, "From now on nobody will charge you for taxes because the authorities of the government know you are not a film careerist." He diverted me for Truth. Dadaji sees long before, that which happens in later years. Actually, now I don't care for movies, but care for writing and talking about Him. So, to pursue a movie career is gone from my mind. When I need money, Dadaji knows and He creates producers for me to call and earn what I need. This He said in 1972, "Gradually you will be alone, exclusive. You don't have to go anywhere. You will get your needs supplied automatically. You, yourself, are equal to millions. You will never be in any problem or danger." That means, since I have been talking and writing to so many people, thousands and thousands, about Dadaji for the past 18 years, one person is equal to millions to help other people to know Dadaji and Truth. That is Dadaji's wish for the world, which I am doing now. A person cannot do it.

In 1971, when Dada first came to this house a friend much younger than me, Mahesh Harlelka, said, "Abhida, my brother wants to throw me and my mother out of the flat where we stay." He wanted me to ask Dada about it. The moment I asked Dada, though I did not know what was He then, Dada without listening fully to me, nodded His head and said, "No."

Later, after Dada had gone back to Calcutta, Mahesh came to me and said, "Abhida, the society has sanctioned the house in favor of my mother." This is Destiny. This is Dada. This boy was sincerely worshiping the Satyanarayan portrait, not with flowers. But, he just put a glass of milk near the portrait and he found half the milk taken away by Dada.

Another time, Mahesh saw Dada lying before him as Rama, with a crown on His head. Once Dada played from within him when Mahesh came to this house to meet Dada and went near to Him for Pranam. Dada said, "You have taken beer." Mahesh told me, "Abhida, I did not have beer." Dada had created the smell of beer, but it was all for fun as Mahesh was simple. That is Dada's love for him and for me also.



Dadaji 1971

Dr. T. Mukherji and Mrs. Swati Mukherji got Dada's Aroma in Huntsville, Alabama. They met Dada for the first time here in Bombay. Then when Dada and I were in New York, they drove to meet Dada. Aroma calls those whom Dada wants. They were fixed by Dadaji in Huntsville where Dr. Mukherji works at the NASA Space Center. Dadaji went there and Dr. Mukherji wrote an article about Dada titled, "Dadaji, and the Black Hole of Infinite Galaxies."

Dr. R.P. Gupta, a highly respected heart surgeon with many foreign degrees of Delhi, India, is Dada's great devoted physician. Once in Delhi, Dr. Gupta had to perform a test to find which leg of a lady was defective. It was difficult to assess visually, but when she walked before the doctors, Dr. Gupta pointed rightly. He told me, Dadaji put into his mind about which leg was defective, though it was impossible to detect. Because Dadaji is within, He helped His great devotee to put his mind to the correct answer. This is like Mrs. Bose and my cousin Atin's experiences when Dadaji talks within them. By mind, He moves us.

In my house, in the large hall there is a carpet which has been there for years. After Dada came for a few years, He told me, "From now on, keep the carpet rolled. When I come, unroll it (for devotees to sit on). Carpet will remain safe." Whatever Dada says, I do without question, although as a movie actor with lots of famous visitors I should have kept it unrolled. Later, after a few years, I realized, as Dada said, I need not keep the carpet unrolled because He knew my social visits with movie connections would be less and less. And, He knew those who came to see me would come to talk about Dadaji and they would not care about appearances or care for luxury. So, why spoil the carpet. This was also to free me from habits which can be hindrance for future happiness. No more show business. He knew this for my future good. Attachment to show business is another sign of unpeacefulness. I do not have to bother for unnecessary things. It does not mean I will not have essentially good set ups. To fulfill normal needs, which a person cannot think of or assess, is to be happy. This great training I have had from Dadaji to be free and happy. I have today realized the cause of unhappiness, for which our mind is responsible.



Harindranath
Chattopadhyaya
(1918 – 1990)

Harindranath Chattopadhyaya was one of the first Indian students to obtain admission to Cambridge University. After Rabindranath Tagore, he is India's top poet, philosopher, politician, and artist, although famous for his widely published poetry and stories is never concerned about his needs. He Just he fulfills his necessities.

One time Harindranath had a hernia and could not move freely. He used to come to Dada every day. Dada said, "Harin, I can cure your hernia fully at one time, but it should not be done as per theory of life. Sufferings have to be borne to get rid of it." Anyway, Harinda, my most favorite for his poems, later could freely move and even dance on the stage. He is a great artist and is very well known in all intellectual circles. Pandit Nehru, Indira Gandhi was his friends. He was a parliamentarian and his English poems are fantastic, although he never had been to school. His poems on Dadaji as the Creation are remarkable. He has written about Dadaji as God that creates. He wrote the following two poems after meeting Dadaji.

Lines on Dadaji

I have received a gift from Far Away,
A gift that will not vanish from my life...

A gift of splendor that has come to stay,
A gift for me, my infant and my wife.

In Dadaji the Universe lies curled
asleep, awakened by his shining Will
United with a Will beyond the world;
A stillness rendering all stillness still
Within the heart which has received His Grace
And silenced into lonely loveliness.

Salute, O life! the Splendor in His face
Salute Him who is a divine caress.

Dadaji

A solitary being plies His task
Amidst a crowd of people who see His grace.
Perhaps, He wears an ordinary mask
To hide the extraordinary face
Which I have seen behind -- in my own fashion,
A face of deep affection and compassion.
It is no simple thing to understand Him
Who seems a curtain difficult to rise.
They only brand themselves who choose to brand Him
And scoff at Him in most unfriendly ways.
The spirits calm and unobtrusive splendor
Knows that the darkness shrinks from self-surrender.
As far as I, a human, am concerned
I find my Dada is, in truth, no other
Than One who has most graciously returned
To earth, His home, to find a long-lost brother
In each of us who cares with love to greet Him
And, on a plane of inner silence, meet Him.

Years ago, Dadaji asked a very well-balanced, famous movie director and producer, Shakti Samant, to keep me in his movies and he did for many years. His movies all became great hits with many honors. That is Dada's Grace. Now I have no contact with him. Also, Dadaji told the same thing to another friend who is a movie director and producer. And his movies were also tremendous successes with awards and honors for me. All Dadaji's special Grace. Now I have little contact, with only a few movies occasionally when I need, after Dada's work.

Dadaji says, "Nobody can take Abhi in movie unless He wants." After meeting Dada, my movies in Bengali and Hindi proved to be too good. Dadaji said once, "Do you like movie acting more?" I did not say anything. It meant He is withdrawing acting career, year by year. He did it to move the mind for Truth. So I have no choice. He did it, what He wanted. Now, He is choosing fewer movies for me to act and to do His work. I am writing continuously about Dadaji's experiences for the world after 18 years with Him. When time comes, He fills my needs. Whoever is mentally dependent on Him, He looks after. Anxiety of rise and fall, being rich and poor, all fade away. Then, all becomes His Choice, which is all peaceful. Then, there is no fall.



Traveling with Dadaji



Abhi Bhattacharya



Boulder Colorado 1984

One lady from Calcutta, Manashi Guha Thakurta, when she first met Dadaji, He said, "You are press woman?" Fifteen years later, she became the publisher of Dadaji books. So, for Truth's work Dadaji has designed His people to work and she came.

Lalit Dey, an exceptional make-up man, who does the make-up for all Gods and Goddesses in the movies, is a nice, unassuming person. I called him to meet Dadaji and told Dadaji he does make-up for Brahma Vishnu Mahesh (Gods). Dadaji showed him with a sign what is God. God is formless. In Dadaji's foot, He created instantly Aroma of different types to emphasize that Aroma is the sign of God, the One, and the Formless, Who is everywhere. Lalit has not forgotten Dadaji, although he works in a city distant from Bombay. He gets Dadaji's Aroma in his studio and feels how Dadaji protects him.

Bombay's Deputy Commissioner of Police and top Police executives were regular visitors and all had wonderful experiences. Also, came many State Bank chiefs and Birla's Bank Chief, Mr. S.P. Sen Gupta and his family who came first 18 years ago and are still visiting Dadaji.

One Irish gentleman, Mr. B. Pooler, had a vision about God's order in a message he could not understand. The message came 35 years before he met Dadaji. When Mr. Pooler came to Dada, he received the answer in Gaelic language when it appeared on a blank white piece of paper. It said, "Gopal Govinda. Mahanam, God's message to be followed." This was the name which he received 35 years before, which he could not understand. He came to meet Dadaji in 1972, and had his answer after 35 years in Mahanam.

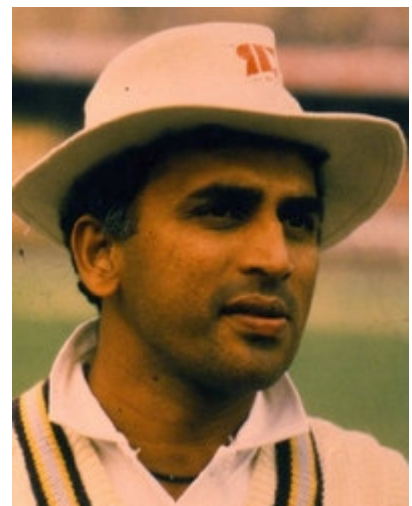
Miss Anita Mahenti, daughter of a great devotee of Dada from Orissa, was an air hostess for Air India in Bombay. One time when Dadaji was seated amongst so many gathered in Bhubaneswar, Orissa, in western India, at the same time He saw Anita entering a plane at the Bombay Airport. Dada in some other human form stopped Anita from going to her service (job). After taking off, the plane crashed and Anita was saved. There is no time and space for Dada and He can appear at any time, any place, in any form. Dadaji says, "Truth is One. Everything is He. Everywhere is He. Everything is He. No gap in the Universe." The beauty is Dadaji being within, how He controls those who are in front of Him and those who are far, far away.

There were so many who accompanied Dadaji from Calcutta and stayed here. One lady, Rita, became so devoted and she would do all Dadaji's cooking. Her husband, Alo Sarcar, was also staying here. Sarcar thought his wife was too devoted to Dada. Dada, Who knows everybody's mind, was telling him, "Alo, think how your wife does so much service for me and does not know I am making her to do this, being seated within her." Alo could not follow. I could guess then, but not fully realize it like today. Whoever comes in front of Dada, they think they are doing or talking according to their wishes. No, no. Dadaji is making them to do. Even outsiders, whoever they may be, even intellectual giants, when they meet Dadaji, He controls whatever they talk and do. Dada does it because Mahanam is He, within the body as life. Either in India or the West, whatever Dada wants to get done through people, they do it in so willingly and gladly. As long as Dada wants them to sit before Him, they sit, unless Dada signals, they cannot go out. Because Dada wanted certain people to write for Truth, no one could refuse. This is Truth within, Dadaji. I have seen top scientists, scholars, professionals, how they obey Dadaji at the very first meeting. Their egos are finished, no identity of them remain. Formerly, I thought, "They are so nice to obey Dada for whatever He wants." After going out of Dada's presence, they forget. Dadaji didn't want them for a second time. His wish is to establish Truth, not to gather people for self-interest.



Sunil Gavaskar

Although I did not know him at the time, I called world famous cricket player Sunil Gavaskar, to come meet Dadaji. He knew me as a film star. I like cricket tremendously and was observing that Gavaskar was failing in a few matches. I felt for him, so I called him. He came with his parents. Gavaskar was lovely, simple, and not egoistic. Dadaji loved him and they were all photographed together. Dadaji's asked him to sign so that Dadaji can get his experiences written in an article. Dada told him, "Now, you will break the record of Don Branman, all time great Australian batsman." Later after Dadaji's Grace, Gavaskar did break the record, but played more matches than Don.



Sunil Gavaskar

Chapter Nine

I was present when Dr. R.L. Dutta, President of the International Solar Energy Society, came with Dr. and Mrs. H.S. Klein. Dr. Klein is a top American scientist with the Smithsonian Institute in Washington D.C. Dadaji showed them the science of beyond mind, which beats the world of human science. Dadaji, without a shirt on and with just a wave of the hand, a gold wrist watch appeared in His hand and on the inside face of it, in front of everyone gathered, with a wave of His hand He changed the maker's name brand. While Dr. Klein held the watch in his hand, by just moving His thumb over the crystal, letter by letter, Dadaji engraved these words on the inside face:

S R I S R I S A T Y A N A R A Y A N .

This is beyond human science. Mrs. Klein had a locket from Dadaji and without touching; she was fixed with a golden chain which appeared hanging around her neck. This was done just by Dadaji's wish from beyond. Then, gathering a cloud in broad sunlight, Dadaji created rain for Mrs. Klein. Other scientists were there, also. Dr. Klein's article about his experiences with Dadaji is titled, "Dadaji's Message and Miracles Transcend Science". Another scientist from South Africa, Brian Schaller, President of the Solar Energy Society, had wonderful experiences and wrote an article titled, "Dadaji, the Apostle of Truth."



Hemant Kumar

A topmost music director, Hemant Kumar, and his wife met Dadaji. She told Dada about a scheduled operation of her abdomen. Dadaji said, "You don't have to worry. It will be okay." She was okay without the operation, just by His wish. In 1972, in this house, Hemant Kumar, who was famous for his melodious voice, sang along with others including Bappi Lahiri, "Ramaiva Sharanam", and the song written and composed by Dadaji. I recorded it on my cassette and over all these years I have sent tapes to innumerable devotees in India and the West. This song is Dadaji's main song for remembrance of Him in the world. This song is sung by devotees during Dadaji's Calcutta Utsav. Lata Mangeshkar, India's top songstress has also sung "Ramaiva Sharanam" on recording disc, arranged by Bappi Lahiri.

Dr. Shukla of Benares used to come with Dadaji to Bombay from 1971-73. He was a great Yoga Shastra scholar who used to question Dada. Dada used to answer the Slokas of the Upanisad and Gita, as no one could ever imagine before. One time Dr. Shukla was performing a Puja for the ceremony of "naming" his newborn son. He was thinking which name would suit him, as it was the time to tell the priest. Just at the last moment, the postal person came and delivered a letter from Dadaji in which Dr. Shukla finds the name "Satyanarayan". What timing! As if Dadaji brings the letter knowing the time of the need. Otherwise, they were going to decide on some other name.

One day while he was at home in Bombay, Mr. C.S. Pandit, editor of the Free Press Journal, was thinking, "What is Truth?" The answer came that day in a letter from Dadaji in which it said, "Truth is Immanent." Whole timing is set by Dadaji. In infinite ways, Dadaji is proving Truth, Satyanarayan, is All-pervading. Anytime, any where He can manifest. He is every moment existing as life that keeps all living and doing and thinking and feeling.

In Chandigarh, in the home of Punjab Engineering College Principal, Mr. Sachdev, they had been worshipping Krishna's photo. His wife was really fond of Lord Krishna. Dadaji went to this house. He asked Mrs. Sachdev to put a plate of food in front of Krishna's photo inside the small Puja almirah and then close the cabinet doors. Dadaji talked to them for a time, and then told them to open the almirah and

look in to see what happened to the plate of food. The food was pinched, as if Krishna had taken and eaten. But, it was Dadaji who took it from outside because the pinches of food were in Dada's mouth.

Dadaji came to that house because Mrs. Sachdev was so fond of Krishna. He graced the house for her satisfaction to see the Real Krishna in Dadaji. This very same thing happened in the same way in Calcutta with Dr. Gourinath Sastri, Vice Chancellor at Benares Sanskrit University and great scriptural scholar, who lectured on the Gita and Lord Krishna.

In Calcutta, I went to a place where my very dear cousin sister's son was being married. The sister was sick and was lying on a carpet by the side of the hall where her son was getting married. She was sad, telling me that on this joyful day she couldn't move due to her illness. After a few minutes, I found her standing, then walking. Dadaji, listening to her condition, became compassionate from where He was, elsewhere in Calcutta, and made her fit to attend the marriage. I told her later and she agreed. This is Dadaji's love as Satyanarayan, All-pervading, in all beings as Gopal Govinda.

After first going to visit a Mr. Ghose's house in Kanpur with Dadaji, I continued to go there very often. Dadaji fixed me there without telling me. It was for a cause. In that house I was always talking about Dadaji and the whole house was enthusiastic. Once I wanted to meet the editor of U.P.'s top circulated daily Dalnik Jagaran paper, but had no conveyance because I was to go to so many places each day to talk about Dada. A Kanpur friend of Mr. Ghose, Santu Srivastan, came with a car. Previously, every time he stopped the car, he had a problem starting it due to some kind of engine trouble. But, somehow the whole day there was no starting problem because the car was needed for Dadaji's work. The next day I came to Bombay. Later, Santu told me, "The moment you left, from that day on, the car couldn't be started. I sold the car."

There are many cases where parents who had no chance of having children born to them came to meet Dada and by His Grace, His Wish worked and they had children. One lady, Ranjit Rita Anand in Delhi so aggrieved for having no child, told Dada. Dadaji said, "Okay." Next year she came so happy to tell about her child. Another lady, Mrs. Sucheta Veri, who met Dadaji in Chandigarh, had a tremendous



Dadaji greets Mr & Mrs Veri's child in Chandigarh 1986

desire for a son. She loves Dada so much and by His Grace, a son was born to her. Another time in Manchester, London, a trader came to Dadaji and based on what he had read in books about Dada humorously said, "Dadaji, you are the Supreme Scientist. Why not give me a son?" He had the child.

Another, Sudhin Roy, famed Indian art and movie director had three daughters and no son. During the first three years of Dadaji's visits to Bombay from 1971-73, Sudhin and his wife and family served Dadaji a lot. Mrs. Roy told Dada they wanted a son. Dada said, "I will come." The son was born and was given Dada's name "Amiya". Dadaji, as Creator, says, "A person cannot create a body." So parents have no choice to have a child. It is up to Him, His Choice.

In Belgium, Peter Bruijn and his wife were so sad because they couldn't have a child. But, she and her husband served Dada's cause for Truth and they also had a son, then two. Alex and Alice in Portland, Oregon, USA, couldn't have a child for 18 years, then met Dada and the next year brought their

son to be blessed by Dada. The famous Delhi physician, an ear, nose and throat specialist, Dr. Kakar and his wife had no chance of having a child. Just Dada's wish and they had a son.

Once when Dada, Roma and I returned from the western world tour, Dadaji all of a sudden said, "If receipt of house rent is given when one pays rent, none can throw him or her out." I couldn't follow Him. After a few days, a law was passed called the Rent Act, which said if someone pays rent; the tenant cannot be thrown out. Then I remembered our upstairs neighbor had a case against her for ten years and she was paying rent in the court for that time. Dadaji was referring to that situation. He knows all even that the Rent Act was to come in force.

One evening in this house in Bombay when so many people were gathered before Dadaji, He said, "A telephone call is coming. Give it to me." From Madras someone called saying, "Anantha Shastri (a famous Vedantist) is dead. Your Aroma is there." Previously, Dada had told this at the time of the death. Later, when we were alone I asked Dadaji, "What about the dead Shastri?" Dada said, "Shastri is with me."



Satyanarayan portrait, Charanjali (right) in Dadaji's room where people experienced Mahanam with Dada 1985

One time, Mrs. K.S. Das from Poona called Dadaji and told Him the doctor said there was no chance her husband would live. Dada said, "Give him Charanjali and remember Mahanam. Tell doctors he will be okay." They were unique devotees, both husband and wife. It happened as Dada said and they still come to see Dada every year since 1972.

Mrs. Ruby Bose had a dog named Ciju she loved a lot. The dog had a tumor. By applying Charanjali, the dog was cured.

A great lover of Dadaji, Khursheed, a Parsee, and her husband, Sarookh, were worrying about their first conceived child. Deformed, it died inside and she went to a nursing home for the painful surgery to remove it. Against doctor's orders, she went into the bathroom and the whole thing came out without trouble. She was relieved at once. Dada can make all the impossible, possible.

In 1974, Nasik Sen Gupta, an officer in Indira Gandhi's extra special wing, was in Dakha for his duty. During the Bangladesh Operation, one time when his life was in great danger, he remembered Dada. Then Dadaji was standing there to protect him and he was saved.

Premchand, a great devotee of Dada, was to return to Figi from Calcutta because his mother was seriously ill. There was no seat available on the flight. He was disappointed there was no chance to go, but stayed at the airport hoping for a change. All of a sudden he was called just as the plane was about to start. It never happened before like this because the pilot called, "Send Premchand." He has since purchased a flat in Figi because Dada told him earlier he would go there. He has a room for Dada in his flat that always has Dada's lotus smell. It means Dada is there, as He is here in this room. Premchand comes to Utsav in Calcutta and also to Bombay. He is simple, a love.

In Kamdarji's place in Bagaria, Gujarat, Dadaji selected a few for giving Mahanam. They went in with Dada and I was outside talking with a man who told me, "I was so interested in Mahanam but Dadaji said, 'Not any more than this can come'". He was so sad. Immediately, Dadaji sent someone to call that

man and he was so happy. Dadaji knew from within about this man's intensity, or He did it intentionally to play with this man.

Our movie world's fight master, Robert, who teaches actors how to do the fight scenes, was staying in an ordinary place as he was not rich. I went to his house while I was shooting a movie nearby. He has two daughters, the older was not able to talk as she had a defect and used to just sit at home. She was innocent and I felt for her. The poor fight master would not be able to arrange a marriage for her due to her defects. I talked to them about Dadaji. After a few days, Robert came to my house in Bandra about 18 miles distance from his house. He came with flowers for me. I asked, "Why?" He said, "After you left my daughter became so agile and talked." Later I heard she got married. All-merciful Dada was also there with me, heard about the daughter and the poor father, and in kindness a wish came in Dada. To Dada rich or poor does not matter. It is wonderful. The same thing happened in my cousin sister's case.



Balaram Misra greets Dadaji at Utsav 1987 Calcutta

In the city of Cuttack, Orissa, Dada's great devotee Balaram Misra, Chief Electrical Engineer, and his wife, Basanti, are wonderful. Once his power house was not functioning while Mr. Misra was supervising the plant. All tried to find the problem. No hope was there. Then Dadaji's Aroma came from a certain place and following the Aroma they found the problem and fixed it. What does it mean? It means as per Dada's message, "He is everywhere." Not a single place is without Him, the vibration of Life. Mahanam is everywhere. It can be assessed like this. Dadaji made the machine out of order to get Misra realized that He is there, everywhere. That is Aroma of Dadaji.

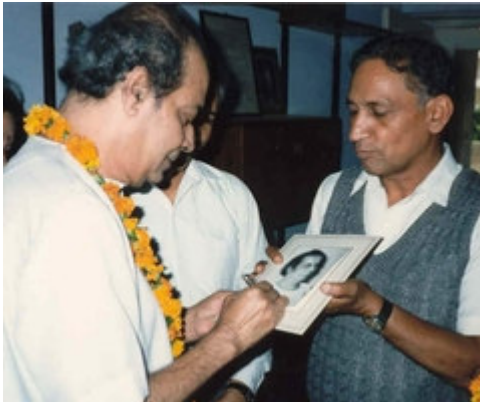
In Bhubaneswar, Orissa, India, Dadaji, Boudi and others were staying in a bungalow. There was an evil spirit who used to extend his long arm to scare those who went to the bathroom. Anyone who dies unnaturally goes to the spirit world. They have a painful existence. Dadaji stayed in this house and freed the ghost. Dadaji says, "Wherefore He passes, wherever He goes, spirit world also gets liberated as people get liberated." This is because Dadaji is the Creation; with that wish He has come to liberate all.

In Bombay, a friend who acts in the movies, Manik Dutta, met Dadaji for the first time in 1971. He was very dear to Dadaji. One day he told Dada about an evil spirit that stayed in his bathroom. Sometime the ghost, a bearded old man, used to appear to the family and all were scared. Dadaji went to his house and had lunch; generally He does not go out for lunch. The spirit was freed. This is an order of Dada, no evil spirit can stay wherefrom He passes or where He goes. He has come amongst us with all the power of manifesting. He can do whatever He likes, just a wish, but not planned. Plan means mind, limited. He is beyond.

In G.T. Kamdar's houses in Calcutta, Bombay, Bhavnagar and Porbunder they had tremendous experiences of Dadaji as omniscient, omnipresent and omnipotent. Kamdarji, the elder, in spite of his wealth is a great devotee of Dada. He published books on Dadaji in Gujarati and English languages.

We were going for the first time to Chandigarh, Kulwant Singh, myself, Roma and Dada. We started by plane from Delhi in the morning hours around 9:00 a.m. It was winter, January, 1977. When we were to land at Chandigarh, the weather was too bad. We could not land, but we must land because

we were to be in Chandigarh for only two days. I was sitting by Dadaji. Dada was near the window. He just made a circle on the window glass by His finger and the weather instantly became clear, fog free. We landed. It was too cold because it had rained. Gradually, the weather cleared and the coldness reduced for the two days we stayed. While in Chandigarh, we stayed in the home of Kulwant's father, Gurdayal Singh, who was made mad by poisonous drugs administered by his eldest son's wife. Gurdayal Singh was treated by Dada and was cured.



Dada signs photo for Dr Puri



Dr Om Puri & Dadaji 1986 Chandigarh India

In Chandigarh, Professor Om Puri called many university scholars and engineers to meet Dada. Dr. Puri was well versed in the Shastras and was then writing a book on Satya Sai Baba the south Indian Guru. After meeting Dada and finding Truth, he gave up the idea. Wherever Dr. Puri goes, to devotees of Dada, Dadaji's Aroma is there with him.

While in Chandigarh, late one evening Kulwant, myself and Charanjit Singh were drinking whiskey. We were over at Charanjit's Chandigarh house. We finished the bottle and put it lying flat on the table. But, the next moment the empty bottle stood up. Again we put it flat on the table. Again it stood up. Several times it happened. We all concluded that Dadaji was playing with us, though He was sitting in Kulwant's house a bit far away. This is Dadaji. He is everywhere. He enjoyed from Kulwant's house that we were in Charanjit's house talking about Him and enjoying drinks.



Kulwant Singh, Dadaji, Abhi 1986

Kulwant is Dadaji's greatest devotee. He drinks a lot, half a bottle daily. In the evening while drinking, after a few pegs, Kulwant starts singing, "My Govinda, Dadaji, has come." Dadaji makes him sleep at 9:00 p.m. To Dadaji Kulwant said, "My wife and two sons don't like my drinking habits, so take these habits away." Dadaji said, "I don't see anything has happened to you." The idea is that drink is also He, but while drinking Kulwant and I have no talks other than about Dada. When we say, "Cheers, Dadaji", it means drinking will not have an effect because we enjoy due to Him. At age 42, in September 1989, his time came and Kulwant was merged with Dada.

Dadaji said we were to leave Chandigarh for Delhi on a certain date. Kulwant and I went to the airport first, but tickets were not available at the ticket counter. We were told, "No tickets, not even a chance for tickets." Another airline official said, "Let the plane come and we will tell you later." We were four traveling, including Dadaji, Roma, Kulwant and me. I thought as soon as Dadaji comes to the airport, there will be no problem for tickets or He would not come.

In the meantime, one lady asked Dadaji, "My son, I want to ask..." Dadaji, without listening to her fully, said, "Talk to him, Kulwant. I don't understand language." Now see the fun, see how Dada plays with us. The lady talked to Kulwant, saying, "My son drinks too much, does not stop." Kulwant

laughed inside because he, himself, does the same. So, Dadaji knew the lady's mind before she spoke and told her to talk to Kulwant, whom Dada knows so well.

The plane arrived. There were already three passengers wait listed before us, but our four seats were sanctioned first. Today, after 18 years I can understand how it happened. Dadaji as Mahanam is within all. There is no time and space, no gap for Him in the world. It is again like a radio or wireless. We cannot see the broadcast, but sound comes in millions, billions, trillions of sets when the switch is on be it on land, sea or air. Similarly, but unlimited, life vibration is everywhere. Dadaji is more than that, of course, but just to give the idea I write about the radio. Dadaji switches off Himself from the body and the body is off (dead), yet He is ever-present, immanent. People can control radios, televisions, space ships, etc., using remote controls and radar systems. Dadaji, Who creates people as ever-present life, can control everything. A person cannot create his or her body, cannot create life. Even scientists only discover and describe what already exists in the universe.

So, Dadaji manipulated the mind of the ticket issuing airline staff. After we were aboard, they recounted the passengers onboard the plane to check for overloading and found one excess passenger and the poor fellow was taken off the plane. Kulwant and I laughed at how Dadaji fixed our safe departure as He said it would be. Whatever He wishes has to happen.

Before we left Chandigarh, Dadaji told the people, "After I leave Chandigarh, you will have severe cold, which was reduced during my stay." While we were in flight, the clouds were passing by and Dada said, "I am sending the clouds to Chandigarh to create cold." Today, to me, it is nothing to disbelieve. When we reached Delhi, we stayed at Charanjit Singh's house. A telephone call came from Chandigarh and the caller said, "Dadaji, it is too cold."



Dadaji 1974

Mani Nayar, a long time, very influential friend of mine in Bombay came to meet Dadaji after so many years. On just seeing him, Dadaji said, "What does he not do!" He knew Nayar's mind and circumstances fully. Whenever time comes, all will meet Him. So, time is the factor. Dadaji says, "A time will come, whole world will come to remember Him." I told Mani about Dadaji and she read the book, "His Fragrance," by Harvey Freeman. One line he liked so much, he kissed the book where it is written. "Don't run with Him, walk with Him."

Time passed and we did not meet for a long time. One day Mani came to meet his son, who was staying in the next building. Dadaji was staying in this house. When Mani left his son's house, he smelled Dadaji's Aroma while he was on the road to go. He wanted to find out where the Fragrance came from and he remembered "His Fragrance". He thought Dadaji must be at Abhi's place. He came, but did not speak to Dadaji. He stood a bit away just looking at Dada then went away. He is a lover.

Another time, Mani came to meet Dada at G.T. Kamdar's Shiv Sagar building on Malabar Hill in Bombay. He sat behind the others, a bit away from Dada in the hall where people were gathered. Another man came to meet Dada and went near to tell Dada his problem. Dadaji, without hearing him, yet knowing his mind, told him, "Tell Mani about your problem." Later, Mani told me the man had claustrophobia, which Mani also had. So, Dadaji says, "Bring a thousand people, I know everybody's mind."

The following experience proves how Dadaji works from within by just a wish. Actually speaking, whatever Dadaji says, it confirms a person and God are the same...One. It means, a person is mortal. When He functions within a person's body, the person is not doing. Who moves? He moves. Due to mind's attachment to body, the "I" sense is created and a person does not think of God. Ultimately, as long as the "I" sense is there, it brings suffering. The basic point is, Truth is One, only He exists, the All-pervading One. There is nothing else without Him. Whatever you see, including yourself, are all

perishable, temporary, does not exist. That, Who alone is exists is Truth. Dadaji establishes it. Only Truth can establish Truth.



Dadaji's toy store

Dadaji shows attachments and duties, having a daughter, Ivy, and a son, Abhijit, and a toy shop (left) to earn somehow. People are not born to be ascetic. Yet, Dadaji as God, Satyanarayan, Mahanam, has no attachment at all. Attachments are limiting, He is omniscient, omnipresent, and omnipotent and is within as His wife, son and daughter, as He was within His mother and father and in the universe. The world is His family. Everywhere is He. Everything He does, but by Maya does not allow it to be known for His Play. He being within drives the mind with individual "I" sense, otherwise, a person would be an instrument. Dadaji's daughter, Ivy, is married to an Army officer, Devnath Dutta. He was posted in Indore, about two hours plane ride from Bombay. Years ago, we were to go for two days visit to Indore.

In the beginning another lady, Roma Mukerjee, and Ivy were very friendly. Roma is Dada's very dear devoted one, who in addition to working at the Reserve Bank of India in Calcutta, also attended Dadaji's mail and on tours cooked food which was indispensable as per Dada's health. Until her marriage to Tom Melrose of Boulder, Colorado, U.S.A., Roma stayed in her father's house in Calcutta.

For some cause, known to Dadaji, He makes His daughter Ivy feel anti-Roma. Roma was afraid of Ivy. Dadaji created this, a creation of mind, as He enjoys the Play in the mind. We three, Roma, Dada and I went to Indore from Bombay for two days only to visit Ivy and to bless Indore City with Dadaji's message. I was afraid about how Roma and Ivy would be happy in the small house in Indore. No one else was there in the house. Ivy was dead set against Roma. But, the moment we reached Ivy's house, Dadaji made her, from within, very friendly to Roma, and made Roma, from within, very friendly to Ivy, as if they were bosom friends. There were no ill feelings between them. I was happy; nothing would happen between them, everything was peaceful. They looked after Dadaji together. Mahanam was also given to those who came to meet Dadaji. But, when the visit to Indore was over and we were to leave for Bombay, Ivy became like before and Roma was scared like before. Dada again made them antagonistic. All Dada's Play He moves the entire mind of all people, and thus He moves the world. This is Leela.

We came to the Indore airport accompanied by the top people including editors, generals, and others who came to give Dada a send off. After Roma, Dada and I were on the plane, the plane could not be started. The pilot announced the oil was leaking. All passengers got off, except Roma and me. We sat while the mechanics started working on the leakage. Dada waiting in the VIP lounge with those who came to send Him off. Ultimately, it was announced the plane could not fly that day and there would be another plane from Bombay the following day. Then I saw Dadaji with the other passengers getting on the plane and the crew announced the oil leakage had been patched up. The plane started and after some time Dadaji said, "This plane was not fit to fly. For a great cause it has to reach Bombay somehow." Again, Dadaji does it. Shortly I will write about the great cause for it.

It was a small plane and the flight to Bombay takes about two hours. After a certain time in flight, Dadaji said, "Man cannot, could not, go to the moon. There are small pockets in space for moon landing. Scientists got down somewhere on one of those pockets and have photographed the moon. Man cannot cross God's created planets. After certain number of miles above the earth, there is no vibration, nobody can go beyond that. If they go, they will be stuck off and cannot come back. So, Russia and America don't say anything about the moon." Dadaji can say this because He can see the universe or He is the universe Himself. Truth is One. Nothing is out of Him. After a certain time flying, we were to land at Bombay. The moment the plane came to a stop, the mechanics hurried up to the plane. Dadaji said, "Now this plane won't fly." The mechanics were there to be sure no disaster should take place.

We came home and shortly thereafter entered Dr. R.L. Dutta, President of the Solar Energy Society, Dr. H.S. Klein, of the Smithsonian Institute, his wife, and other scientists including, Dr. L.K. Pandit, B.G. Patel, and Dr. Brian Schaller. They came from a world conference in Delhi. Their experiences I have written earlier. This was the only day they could come to meet Dadaji because they

were to fly back to the United States. So, for Truth, the great cause, Dadaji made the flight from Indore to reach Bombay. The plane had to come for Truth's work. They all wrote articles on Mahanam, Satyanarayan and Dadaji's science, which is beyond man's science. All the miracles of Dadaji are not miracles. They are manifestations, like the sun, moon, planets, and all human beings, which move with His wish. That's why Dadaji never says, "I". Everything is One, "He". Truth is One, in which we all exist. There is no two.



Sandhya Roy

I was acting in a Bengali movie, "Raja Harish Chandra", the mythological story of a King who, against all odds, never lost faith in Truth. This is a famous Indian story, although applicable to the whole human race. I was playing the role of one of the greatest sages, Vishwamitra Biswajeet Chattry. The heroine was a Bengali movie star, Sadhya Roy, who was also co-producer. Before the completion of the movie, I was to be paid in full as per the commitment that I would be paid upon completion of my role. It was being shot in a top studio in Madras, although the producers were from Calcutta. I asked for payment. They said they would pay me in Calcutta. I was staying with Dadaji in Calcutta, and they did not turn up to pay me.



Raja Harish Chandra

When I telephoned them, they used to avoid me. So, Dadaji phoned the partner producer, not using my name, but another name, and got the response that they would come and pay. Next time they failed to come also. One day in the early morning, I went to the partner's house. I rang the bell. The maid servant opened the door and did not know me. I entered and found the producer watching me. He had to come to me and he said, "I have no money."

Then the co-producer, Ms. Sandhya Roy entered. She also said she could not pay, and if he was to pay she would have to sell her ornaments (jewelry). I just told her my dialogue that I had in the movie, "Should I go back?" I left and reached back at Dadaji's house. A telephone call came. Without listening or speaking into the receiver, Dadaji knew the caller and the purpose of the call, and He handed the phone to me. It was the producer Mr. Mangal, whom I had just seen. He said, "Abhida, just now a call from the Madras studio. The film with your portions of the shooting has been spoiled in the laboratory due to processing. This has never happened in this top studio laboratory. It is impossible, but it has happened." Dadaji said, "Are you going for re-shooting of the two shots?" I said, "Unless my money is paid, I will not agree to work." Dadaji said, "Don't forget that. Nobody can fool you now." Later my entire acting fee was paid and then I went back to Madras to re-shoot my part. Dadaji spoiled the film, an impossible thing. Prior to this, producers used to take advantage of me, but after Dadaji, nobody dared.

Another incident occurred when Biswajeet Chatterjee, a singer and great devotee of Dadaji, was riding by car early one morning at around 6:00 from a stage show of his near Calcutta. He was sitting in the front seat by the driver. A lady stage performer, Uma, was asking Biswajeet to allow her to sit in front and he would come in the back seat. He agreed to let her sit in front. The car had a tremendous accident and she was badly bruised. On that day, Dadaji was in my house in Bombay. Generally, Dadaji goes for a walk at 6:00 a.m., but this day I was surprised to note He was still in bed. Later, at 10:00 a.m., a call came from a producer in Calcutta telling about the accident and saying the shooting in Madras was cancelled. I heard Biswajeet was also badly injured. After the call I came and spoke with Dadaji. He said, "Nothing will happen to Biswajeet." Biswajeet was released from the hospital in two or three days, which was impossible after such an accident. He returned to his family in Bombay and told me, "Abhida, this was a miracle, how I agreed to get back into the rear seat, which I did not want to do. But, soon after I moved into the back, the car had the accident. If I had been in the front, I would have been smashed. Dadaji did all this and I could come out of the hospital so soon." Then, I could corroborate the time of the accident when Dadaji did not go for morning walk. Dadaji sees all, for the devotees who love Him, Dadaji does it all. This is my experience.

In my friend Mohini Bhattacharya's house liquid sandalwood constantly covers the portrait of Satyanarayan for years. But, Dadaji, in physical form, has never gone to that house. The wife of Mohini is so devoted of Satyanarayan, genuinely worshipping the portrait. So Dadaji says, "Satyanarayan portrait is living and He is All-pervading." He loves, be with devotion.

Now nobody can stay with me. Those who were staying with me before, Dadaji made them to be out of this house. I did not have to tell them to go. As it is very difficult for anybody to stay constantly with Dada, Dadaji makes me exclusive to make my mind completely for Him. This is for Truth. Dadaji proves relations of mind are not for me now.

All top stars, directors, producers and non-film personalities, who were my great companions before Dadaji, after Dadaji, all are gradually gone. I was not aware as they were leaving. Of all my relations and friends, only those stayed who met with Dadaji through my calling. In the beginning, I went to every house to know the reactions after meeting Dadaji. Now I don't have to go. Formerly so many used to come to this house, varied characters, staying for hours. Now none. It was impossible to avoid Him. Now all are gone. No grievances because it is His Wish, not person's wish. This is Truth.



Dadaji 1972 Bombay

Mrs. Taraben Mehta, a widow of more than middle age, who stays fighting life alone, met Dadaji when He was staying in G.T. Kamdar's Shiv Sagar residence on Walkeshwar Road in Bombay. She entered the first time to meet Dadaji. He was seated in the hall, talking to so many and was engaged in a conversation of importance. When Taraben entered, Dadaji left His divan, stopped conversation, came to the lady, embraced her, put her head and ear to His breast, and said, "What do you hear?" She heard and said, "Krishna is within." This is Mahanam, Gopal Govinda. And Taraben was bathed in Aroma which others were not getting. Dadaji's Aroma sometimes is given for exclusive experience.

In this connection, I forgot to write about Pappu Bhaha, a very naughty, uncontrollable child who came near to Dadaji in 1972. Dada took the boy in His lap and the child became silent, was listening to what was going on inside Dada. The boy clapped rhythmically to what he was hearing inside Dadaji, Mahanam. Then after a few minutes, Dada gave the boy to his mother. So, Truth is within, which the lady, Taraben, and the child heard.

Taraben, on her second visit to Dada, was coming from a far distance to this Delphin House, an area she did not know. I told her to come at a certain time in the morning, otherwise Dadaji won't be available. While coming, by mistake, she got off the bus a bit of a distance from my house. She was sad that she could not get to the house and it was past 11:00 a.m. She thought to return home and the Aroma of Dada stopped her. An old gentleman came to Taraben and asked her about her problem. She asked how to get to Delphin House where Dadaji stays. The old man described the place. She tried to speak more to the old man, but she turned and he was not found. This is Dadaji's way when He wants anybody to meet, He draws by Aroma. He, being within all, was also in the old man. This is throughout the world. I have seen enough instances like this.

Taraben was in a helpless condition. Her landlord started a court case against her to throw her out of her flat. Dadaji, in normal state, said, "Don't worry." It means none can drive you out. Twelve years passed, nothing could be done against her. This is Dadaji's love wish. Dada is also for the poorest. He said, "Poor and rich are in the mind." To Him it is the same, He is in both. Dada said, "A poor person takes food for 2 Rupees, a rich person takes food for 12 Rupees, but both die. Ultimately, Zero." What makes the difference?

As He says, Truth within Dadaji as living God is One. He is in judges, police, murderers, thieves, prostitutes, dacoits, kings, queens, in all males and females alike. It proves He manipulates the minds of all for His Play. When Dada told Taraben, "Don't worry", Dada meant He would do something with the Court people so the landlord could not do anything to evict her. There are innumerable cases, which Dadaji handles being within, for His devotees. It is strange that Dadaji, knowing everything of the universe, every moment, yet He never allows that He knows all. That's why Dadaji says, "If I don't stay with you like ordinary people, you people won't be able to come to me." Everything He does, but sometimes He displays like a man for His Play, for enjoying His Leela.

Once Taraben came, with utmost difficulty, to meet Dadaji in this house. Dada was not meeting anybody. She thought of going back. Dadaji came out on His own and embraced her. Boudi, Dadaji's wife, has no connection with Taraben, yet when she was passing by Taraben's house in Bombay, Boudi stopped and blessed her. Boudi always asks about Taraben.

Robin Blake, a most devoted man from USA, once came to visit Dada in Delhi in 1987. Dada was staying in the house of Mr. A. Das. Robin waited for a few hours. Dadaji was sleeping. Robin thought there was no chance to meet Dada as He was tired after just returning from the USA tour. The moment Robin got up to leave; Dadaji came out of the bedroom to meet him. Dadaji does not sleep like people. When He sleeps, nobody should touch Him then He won't come to the body.

In sleep or awake, Dada is Infinite. A Wish takes place and He manifests. This is not conditioned like mind, just Dada's Wish. Until Dada wants, one cannot move, cannot come, and cannot go. It is up to Him what happens in the world, His Play. He allowed the mind to move unrestricted, just like the cow gives milk and the milk is used for creating products. When He comes as Dada, He controls the mind because individual desires never end, suffering never ends. So All-merciful Dada comes to make people hold Nam to be free. Prakriti will not spare unless He is cared for.



Robin Blake (left) & Dada 1988 Utsav

Once in this house, in His room, Dadaji was talking to many people gathered. One lady, who came from Calcutta with Him, was hesitating to go to Dadaji with a glass of orange juice, which Dadaji takes daily at a certain time. The lady was telling Mrs. Ruby Bose to give the juice to Dadaji. Dadaji though engaged in talking to the others, called Mrs. Bose from within her, "Yes, you can bring." Mrs. Bose came into the room to give the glass of juice to Dada. Dadaji, in front of the others told her strongly, "Go away, and don't disturb me now." Mrs. Bose was so hurt and came into the back room in tears. Dadaji immediately came into the back room and caressed and consoled her. This is Dadaji's play of love. For this He has come in the creation to rejoice but Himself. Ruby Bose, or anyone, and Dadaji are One. That is, Truth is One. By mind and ego we see two. Dadaji has no mind, so He is One in all.

I have a friend, Radheshyam Jhunjhunwalla. I brought his cassette recorder to transfer Dadaji's songs from cassette to cassette. My cousin, Atin, was here and we were talking in the hall. I left the cassette player in the Dadaji room with the doors closed. Dadaji was in Calcutta. Through Atin Dadaji

was saying, "Don't give back the recorder, which is in the other room near to the door." Atin did not know about the cassette player, but Dada could see it from Calcutta.

Once Atin and I were having bit of a drinking session in the evening. We had Indian whiskey. Dadaji in sound from within Atin said, "Why Abhi should not give you Scotch." I had no stock of Scotch. Dadaji was constantly telling over and over in Atin the same thing, "Why Abhi should not give you Scotch." I was very much embarrassed. I told Atin I had no Scotch. The next day, again Dada said it. Then I went on searching. Ultimately, amongst so many small empty Scotch bottles, I found one small bottle full. This was never in my mind. Anyway, Dadaji from Calcutta knew it.

There is a big photo of Dada hanging on the wall in the hall where Atin and I were sitting. Atin said, "Do you like to see how Dadaji smokes?" He lighted a cigarette; put it on the lips of Dada in the photo. Dada smoked the entire cigarette. This proves His message, "Not a single place is without Him, God, Dada, and All-pervading One."



Abhi in room next to Dada's bedroom, awaiting Dadaji's call 1985 Calcutta



Chandigarh India 1986

Bibhuti Sarcar and I were having lunch. He was sitting by Dadaji's side. Bibhuti ate huge quantities, abnormal amounts. Dadaji loved him. He used to play with Bibhuti. Dadaji put an extra dish of chicken on his plate, and that also he ate. Dadaji, all of a sudden, in His hand created a few tablets and mixed the tablets in Bibhuti's food. It is for Bibhuti's safety, he should not fall sick by eating. I saw it. This Bibhuti Sarcar had tremendous love for eating, for which he has to take the next human birth to finish his desires. Later I will write in detail what happened at the time of Sarcar's death.

In the hot season, I have seen a lot of incidents when Dada brings rains and removes rains also. I was going to Dakha in Bangladesh, for a movie schedule in April 1972. Dadaji was born in Comilla, a famous place in Bengal. I was born in Palena, also in Bengal. Now we move around the world, all is preordained by Dadaji for Truth. Anyway, I met Dadaji in Calcutta before I left for Dakha. Dada said, "I am going to Lucknow. If possible, come to Lucknow on the 12th." I said, "If shooting is over that day, I will come." On the 12th morning, our shooting started. In the afternoon two shots were to be completed, but suddenly, the sky was stormy and the shooting was held up. I lost hope to go to Lucknow. If the shooting were not completed in an hour, I wouldn't be able to reach the airport in time to take the plane. I was just thinking, "If I cannot go, what to do." I was not thinking to remove the clouds that were not in my head. Within five minutes the sky was clear and the sun was shining. My portion of acting could be

completed and I left for Calcutta, then to Lucknow. When I depended on Him and because Dada wished I should go to Lucknow, the stormy weather was averted by Dada's wish.

In Bombay, I gave someone 7,000 Rupees for some great cause. After a month, suddenly Dadaji tells me while we were riding in a car in Calcutta, "For nothing you have given such an amount." Dadaji knows every moment whatever happens in creation. This happened in 1974, and now in 1989, I am fully matured about how Dada knows all. In Him, we are. We think we exist, but we do not. He is our existence. He is us.

After experiencing Dadaji, whenever I was to come to Bombay from Calcutta, I waited for Dadaji's signal to leave for the airport. Then I did not have to go to the airport earlier, which I was doing as per the rules. Once I was waiting for Dadaji's signal. He was not telling me to go. He was making trunk (long distance) calls, local calls, and calls to so many places. I did not ask whether I should go. He knows the time. The airport is far off from Dada's house. All of a sudden, Dadaji said, "You have not gone yet?" I said, "You did not say." Dada said, "Now you go." It seemed I would be missing the plane. But, when I reached the airport, I found one Dadaji devotee, a customs staff person, standing outside the airport building after his duty was over. Dadaji knew this situation that this man, Mr. Madhav Chakravarty, would be there. What a timing, which Dadaji knew. Mr. Chakravarty did not know I was to go, I did not tell him previously. He took my suitcase and straight away took me to the ticket counter where there was no line and then directly to the plane. I did not have to do anything. No time was wasted there. This was Dadaji's arrangement for me.



In 1985, we were on the plane flying from Denver to Houston in U.S.A. Dadaji was sitting near the window, in the center seat was Ann Mills, and I was near the passage. I just looked at my watch, it had stopped long before. Dadaji immediately laughed, without seeing my watch, and said, "What a watch he has. Rotten watch, Rolex. It is not working." That time it did not strike my mind like today. He, Himself, is the universe. Nothing escapes Him. Even a pin at the bottom of the ocean, He can see.

Left: Abhi Bhattacharya & Dadaji
1985 Los Angeles California

One time I went to Kulumandi Hill Station in the Himalayas for a movie schedule. In between my shooting hours, it became my habit to talk about Truth and Dadaji. Four months later, when Dadaji was in Bombay, Dada said, "This is Truth-minded. Even Abhi was shooting at Kulumandi Hill Station and he was talking about Dadaji and message of Truth." This was in 1973, and then it did not strike me, how could He know this, that I was speaking about Him. Now I can understand. He is everywhere and is within all. Dada knew about my stopped watch, and saw me talking about Him. Near or far, He knows everything. Dadaji says, "Not a single place is without Him, as He is the vibration of life. The whole world is in Him." His eyes are not like ours, as our minds are involved in Maya and our vision is limited.

Chapter Nine continued

In Houston, Dada told Mr. Bimal Jha, "Don't go to India for a year." He had to come to India and he died. Dada just says, "Man can do nothing. Let man make one body. Nobody knows why diseases happen." He makes diseases to curb the ego; it does not matter to Him. Dada once told Dr. Khetani, "Check Abhi's blood pressure." He checked my pressure and said it was too high, and told me to lie down and take medicine. I said, "It cannot be." He checked it again, it was normal. Dada was playing with the machine. Machines are also He. He can do anything.

Dada told me casually in Calcutta in 1972, "You will purchase clothes costing 1,000 Rupees." I had no such idea about such purchases. After a month, in Bombay, a cloth seller from Assam came to my house with Assamese silk to sell and, forgetting at the time what Dada had said, I purchased. Later I remembered what Dada said.

In Lucknow in April 1972, it was too hot. To express about His Supremacy, Dada told scientists and elites who had gathered to meet Him, "Now there will be Simla weather." That means, cool like in hill stations. After short time, it happened so. Also, in 1971 in Bombay, when Dadaji came the first time, it happened. When no rain was possible, it rained for 13 days, as Dadaji wanted to cool it down during His stay. It was Dada's wish. After He left the city, it became too hot again. One time when we were in Bombay prior to leaving for London, it rained for three days continuously. Dadaji said, "When we go, rain will stop." It came true.



Dada blesses
1972

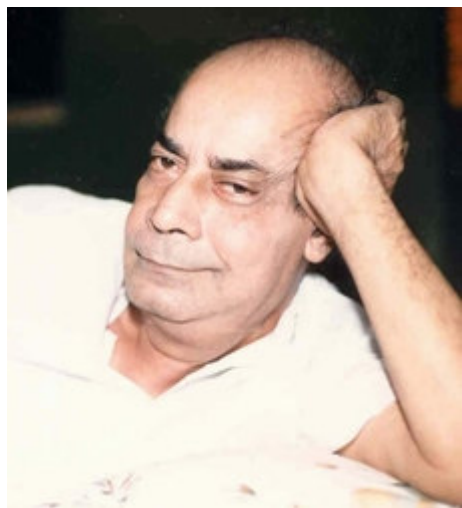
A very well known saint, Harihar Baba, who was very old, was tired of searching for God. Dadaji, in His younger days, met him and said, "You have seen now what you wanted. Now give up this body." Another very old Yogi of 158 years (left) had a lot of command over Yogic powers which he learned in his years of austerities. He was living in the Himalayas taking water only. He came to Calcutta with twenty of his disciples to overthrow Dadaji with his powers and to photograph Dadaji's submission to him. Dadaji in His normal state, having a cigarette in His hand, called the Yogi. The Yogi surrendered to Dadaji, received Mahanam, and sat at Dadaji's feet and was photographed. Dadaji told him, "For whom you practiced austerities of Yoga, leaving your home from the age of twelve? You have suffered for nothing. Now you leave the body. Now you have what you wanted in life."

My cousin brother, Atin, was in my house and one night at 11:00 p.m., he went to bed. I was in Dadaji's room listening to Dadaji's songs. The servant, Ali, was listening to radio music in his bedroom. I came to Atin to find out whether or not he was asleep. Dadaji said through sound within Atin, "How can I sleep? The love for music of the master and the servant cannot allow me to sleep."

While shooting in a movie studio in 1976, I was talking to an actor friend, Tarun, about Dadaji. I came home. Dadaji said, "What Tarun says?" Dadaji did not see the studio, nor did He know Tarun, nor did I tell Dada anything. Yet, Dadaji says, "What does Tarun say?" At that time I could not assess Dada like today. It means, "Where He is not?" He is in Tarun and me, and He is with all. All are in Him. God is everywhere. There is only God. We do not exist.

I and Mrs. Ruby Bose were going by air to Lucknow as Dadaji called us to come meet Him there. In the plane Mrs. Bose and I were seated side by side. On the other side of the passage, I noticed one passenger looking intently toward Mrs. Bose. All of a sudden Mrs. Bose laughed loudly. I said, "Don't laugh like that, what people will say?" She said, "Dadaji says in sound within, 'He has given passion to that passenger.'" So, she laughed. Throughout the plane ride, Dadaji was speaking within her and she

reported to me. We two enjoyed Dadaji's company. He sang, "Ramaiva Sharanam" through her on the plane. Once she was scared as the plane dropped and Dadaji said in sound, "So long I am with you, no danger can happen." I wanted a match to light my cigarette and the air hostess had no stock. Someone from the rear seat held a lighter and said, "Mr. Abhi, here is the lighter for you." I lighted my cigarette and Dadaji in sound told Mrs. Bose, "Tell Abhi to thank me." He means Dada manipulated the mind of the rear seat passenger to light my cigarette.



Dadaji 1985 Utsav in Calcutta

One time in this house, Dadaji was talking to Niraja, wife of Dr. L.K. Pandit, physicist at the Tata Institute in Bombay. She said she had no news of her husband, who was abroad for a scientific conference in Europe. Dadaji said, "He is taking coffee at the Rome airport. Mark the time and date." When Dr. Pandit returned, it was confirmed Dada was correct. Everything He sees in Him. Today we understand this is nothing to Him. Dr. Pandit and his Niraja have no question about Dada's Supremacy.



Dr Pandit speaking at Utsav 1985 Calcutta

Kumara Mangalam, Cabinet Minister, was to come to Delhi from Madras. He wanted his journalist friend, Narsiman, to accompany him. Narsiman, editor of a South Indian daily, who was Dadaji's devotee called Dadaji in Calcutta and asked, "Shall I go with him?" Dadaji ordered him not to go. In spite of repeated requests by the Cabinet Minister, Narsiman did not go. The plane crashed and Mr. Mangalam was killed. Narsiman was saved.

When Dadaji visited Bombay first in 1971, I used to call people to come meet Him. The wife of one of my producers was suffering due to her husband's affair with an actress. I told Dadaji and she met Dada alone. She was the innocent type and does Mahanam honestly. Later her husband came with the actress. Ultimately, the husband and the actress were separated and they did not know how Dadaji separated them. The wife was happy that her husband left the actress automatically. I knew the actress as we acted together in movies. She was happy, as on her own she could not separate. It was just a wish of Dadaji.

In Kanpur, a group of people were all seated on the floor in front of Dadaji. He was on His cot. Dadaji, with folded hands, saluted to Ruby Bose and from within her in sound He said, "I am saluting to myself." That means there is no difference between us and Dadaji. Truth is One.

In the process of coming to Dadaji I had some tremendous experiences of miraculous power. I thought that was Divine Power. After Dadaji, I found it was nothing to do with Universal, Omniscient Power, just a natural, temporary power with effort. It cannot change Destiny, which I will write about later. I was there with Dadaji in Calcutta and I thought of meeting this Sri Beni Madhav, a powerful man, but a family man. A year before I had tremendous experiences of him. I wanted to meet him once. At that time, in the beginning, I did not know Dada fully, but I was coming to Him without knowing that He was bringing me, being within. Dada kept me a bit away, but would draw me fully to Him later, as now.

Before going to meet Beni, Dadaji told me, "You come to me at 10:30 a.m." He told me the house where He would be. I said, "Yes." I went to Beni Madhav's house to pay my respects and to tell

him, no I cannot come to you. He loved me. I told him about Dadaji. He gave me something to eat, which he does not give to others. I ate, and then wanted to depart as Dadaji was in my mind.

I went to get a taxi, an impossible thing in Calcutta during office hours. I saw a taxi near a Pan shop and the taxi Walla (driver) said, "See, my meter is down. The gentleman who engaged the taxi is in the shop. I can't go." But, a few minutes later, the taxi Walla comes and says, "You come." I said, "You said meter was down, you can't take me." He said, "I left him, so you come." I got into the taxi and reached Dada's at 10:30 a.m. This is Dadaji. Because I was to come to Him, He, being within, manipulated the driver's mind. I reached Dadaji and He was smiling. Even now, when I am concerned about Dadaji, He does this sort of thing. He called me once from Delhi to come there. It was such short notice. I went to the airport and there were a lot of passengers. I was number 56 on the waiting list, but I was given the confirmed ticket. So many occasions when there were no tickets available, I got one. So, it is His Wish. None can oppose.

Mrs. Ruby Bose was plucking a rose from her garden in Bombay. Dadaji said from Calcutta in sound within her, "Why you are plucking me?" From that day she won't pluck flowers. Ram Thakur used to say, trees also have life, as we pluck flowers it gives pain to the mother tree. Sir J.C. Bose showed this scientifically in England. Dadaji, as Supreme, as the Root of Creation, says, "I am everywhere with life of all beings, no separation. Who plucks whom? Who kills whom? I am the chicken, I am the chopper. Nothing affects me. I am beyond mind. I am in all. All are in me. Truth is One, All-pervading. I am, I am."

In the beginning, to Mrs. Bose, Dada was telling her in sound from nowhere, "From today, drop away your ego of 'I am doing', make it, 'You are doing, Dadaji'." This is how Dadaji talks through Mrs. Bose and through my cousin Atin almost 24 hours a day. It does not mean Dadaji, He, exists only in them. No, no, He is in all, everywhere. Judge the miracles. He is doing all this through all, but He does not give realization of this to all. Dadaji through them used to say this. It means the Truth Within Dadaji. After all, people all over the world are the same and He is doing through everyone. I asked Dadaji about Mrs. Bose and Atin. "Everyone cannot have the fortune to hear like this," Dadaji said.



Dr. Chandrakala Swarnkar
1983 Brussels Belgium

Another lady this happens to is Dr. Chandrakala Swarnkar, a doctor in London hospitals. Dadaji confuses these people who hear Him talking within also and He says, "Confusion is for Leela." In the early years, Dada played with getting caught that He is He. Now that the books are published and He is more exclusive, on occasion Dada says, "He is He. Absolute." Still, His behavior confuses and He enjoys His Leela.

Dadaji works in all from within. That's why a lot of changes will take place in the world of mind, over which people have no control. Under any circumstances, a person is not doing anything. One's mind acts and reacts for a destiny. Most people do not realize everything is God. Dadaji controls all. People have to realize this for the first time on earth. When each person is not born by himself or herself, where is the question that a person is the doer? People cannot escape suffering and death. Why? It is all preordained and He is the Doer. It is His World, His Play.

Once at London airport, we were six traveling including Dada, His wife and son. We had too much luggage with excess weight, for which we would have to pay extra. Dadaji came near the weighing machine and the indicator did not go beyond 100 kg. When Dadaji remained near the machine, He could make it weigh less, otherwise, there would have been a problem paying. Again, another time in London when we were traveling Dadaji's name was not to be found on the roster for the return flight from New York. We were worried and told the duty officer. He put Dadaji's name on the list and got it confirmed. This was Dadaji's Play.

On the ceiling in Dadaji's room in this house (Delphin House, Bombay); there is a crack above Dadaji's cot. One time I told Dadaji the ceiling has to be repaired, otherwise it will fall. Dadaji said, "It won't fall. It will remain like this." Six years passed and the crack remains as it was. It is His Wish to protect the ceiling, which is also He. He is everywhere. In this house there was always a water problem. In the beginning, when Dadaji came here with the group of fifteen or more that used to accompany Him, they would have to go to other houses for bathing. The day Satyanarayan Puja was here held the water problem for all time was over.

One day I was sitting in front of Dadaji in His house in Calcutta. I had a very bad throat and could not talk to Dadaji. My voice was checked. Then Dadaji said, "Your voice is alright now, free." I could not realize it, but the next moment I talked to Dada.



Abhi, Dr Pandit, Dadaji, guests 1972 Bombay

In this house in 1972, nearly twenty men and women came with Dadaji from Calcutta. Dadaji was jovial, in great humor, doing His Leela. We couldn't then assess Dadaji as I do today. In spite of His tremendous miracles, we couldn't judge that He is all the time within us and everywhere, because we have not seen God as Creator of the universe amongst us. By one touch or wish of various diseases people had who came to Him were gone. People who had operations were safe.

In Satyanarayan Puja, Dadaji showed what happens to Him when the Divine manifestations happened in the room. In the night, after Dada went to sleep, we used to have talks sitting in the hall outside Dadaji's bedroom. My house is very big to accommodate all. Ladies and gents both used to enjoy talking about Dadaji experiences together. Wonderful days those were.

One night after Dadaji was sleeping, Mrs. Ruby Bose was chatting with Dr. Akhil Roy, a scientist from Lucknow, a place famous in the olden days for courtesans or dancers. She said, "Next time when Dada goes to Lucknow, will you be able to show me this dancing?" Dadaji though sleeping is always All-pervading, and within Mrs. Bose in sound He said, "I am hearing all what you say. Have you come to God's house or to a courtesan's house for dancing show?" Then all of a sudden, Dada opens the door and showed His face to prove He is within and without, too. That time we could not assess Him. Dadaji in sleep and not in sleep, there is no difference. He is everywhere like this, but He does not allow us to know for Leela or Divine Play. In Dada's house in Calcutta, it is impossible how Dada did it!

In 1974, I think, I was staying in Dadaji's house. I was using the latrine, which was of old Indian style. Dadaji changed all arrangements to Western style later. The commode was full of stools to the maximum and would not clear, even by using a lot of water, pouring mug after mug. I used the latrine and poured about sixteen mugs of water and still it remained the same. Stools were not moving down at all. I was thinking about Dadaji's inconvenience, so I must clean it. Again, I was getting ready to pour water and the whole dirt, in a second was gone down to the bottom of the pipe. It happened in a second, so fast I could not watch even, and it was cleaned like a new latrine. An impossibility in Dadaji's house, because everyday I had this problem. I don't know how Dadaji managed. From that day the commode remained as clean, as if a new one was there. I came out and Dada was sitting outside near the balcony. I

went to Him and he had the same smile. He knows all, does all, which a person cannot do. A thousand sweepers could not do it unless the latrine was replaced and a new pipe line fitted.

In Singapore, one evening I was enjoying Dadaji songs before His photo and had a few whiskeys as usual. I ordered cutlets to eat, but offered one to Dada's photo. I saw Dadaji had enjoyed it with bites. He was in Calcutta. Next day I showed it to others.

For Dadaji's cause, my photo was needed by the press. I had no idea where I had such a photo in my house and time was so short to waste time to search for a photo of me. Anyway, I hurried from the press office in Bombay to my house in Bandra, 18 miles away. I entered the house and went to a room. Without expecting, I found the photo in an open cupboard where I never kept a photo. This photo was also of much younger days, I didn't remember even having it. But, it was so urgently required by the press as I was to publish an article about Dadaji, so He made it available at once to save time so I could get it back to the press. So many things happen like this. Dadaji does it for Truth.

How Dada enjoys His Leela with the minds of people! Dada was taking lunch at His house. He was smiling and taking food. I could not follow. He told me to bring Roma from her house, which was about 10 miles away. I went to Roma's house in a taxi. While I was climbing the stairs of her house, I found her coming down. She was so serious; she did not talk to me. I was bit afraid. I thought, as her father said, she had taken home spirit, not alcohol, which she never does.

She straight away came to Dadaji's house. Dada's lunch was over. I also reached His house. Roma was having a smoke of cigarette, which she never did in her life. I saw her for the first time smoking, and that, too, in the presence of Dadaji. She brought a bit of spirit and she had the glass with her to drink again. The moment she tried to drink, Dada slapped and threw the glass on the floor. I tried to collect the broken pieces of the glass. Dada thrashed me also. Roma was crying.



Roma singing & playing harmonium at Utsav 1985 Calcutta

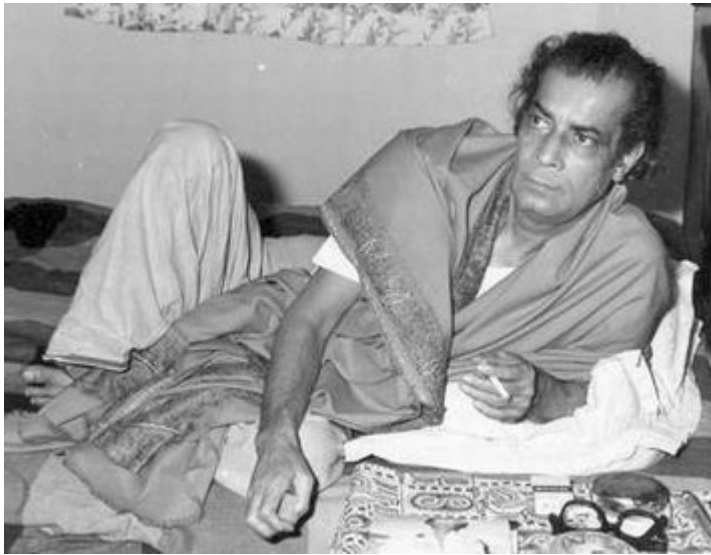
He asked me to bring her. Rest is written above. He had allowed all this to happen, knowing fully the result. Later, the next day, Roma came to Utsav and sang "Ramaiva Sharanam". Roma is Dada's oldest devotee, from her childhood, so her ego was hurt as Dadaji asked her not to come to Utsav. Dada moves the creation like this by actions and reactions and He has no attachment.

For twenty years I had an income tax practitioner of my own. When I met Dadaji, He said, "Your lot of money is used by this man, so bring the files. I will fix you up with my man." I found out yes, it was so. Being in Bombay, I did not have the scope to interfere and whatever the tax man in Calcutta

Dada's son came and he tried to console her. I don't remember it all, but I found later the cause of these incidents. Dada, to create fun or for what I don't know, told Roma, "Do not come to Dada's Utsav." The next day was Dada's annual Divine Utsav. Roma was so hurt that how can she not be present in the Utsav. So, she went home took the spirit with water in grief. Why Dadaji told her not to come to Utsav, in which she has been singing for years? Roma was drinking at her house. Dada was taking lunch at home. He saw clearly what Roma was doing and enjoyed it as the Creator creating actions and reactions. Dada has no mind, so no attachments.

wanted, I used to send. After Dadaji, it was all clear. Due to actions and reactions of mind, people suffer. So this tax man too suffered. It is automatic. God is neutral.

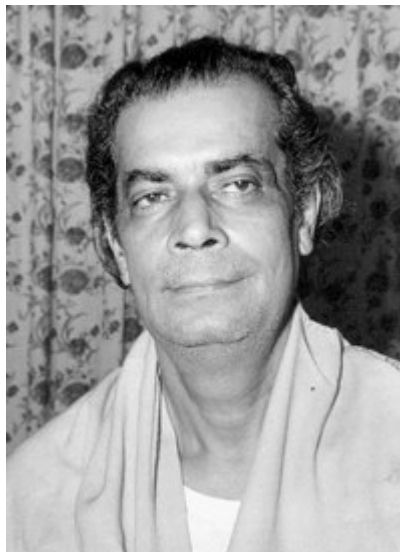
Once, early in 1973, when Dadaji arrived in this house in Bombay from Calcutta, He had suffered physically and reduced (lost weight) physically for nearly two months in the later part of 1972, to change the order of the world as He wanted. While He was sick a great lady devotee of Dada served Him like a mother, day and night, as if she were the mother of the child God, Gopal. After Dada was cured, He came to Bombay by plane and the others accompanying Him came by train. Previously in 1971, 1972, Dada suffered by the train journey, that is His sense of sacrifice for Truth. Anyway,



After serious illness, Dadaji 1973 Bombay

Roma Mukerjee, very young lady at the time, learned cooking for Dada's special diet after the illness. In Bombay she was cooking and none others who were here were allowed to cook for Dada. Formerly, Dada would take food in His room in the presence of others. We all enjoyed. After the illness of 1972, Dadaji was talking food in His room alone, only Roma and I were there. After a few days, Dada called Mrs. Minudi Dey, the mother-like lady who had served Dadaji so much while He was sick, to come to Bombay. Dada asked her husband, Dr. Dey, to send her by plane as she was to cook for Him. After she arrived, she was made to sit idle with the other ladies who came

here. She was not to cook. Roma was cooking for Dada. Minudi felt so much, was crying, as she could not cook for Dada for even a single day. Other women sided with her; they all felt jealous of Roma. They were saying Roma must be cooking rubbish for Dada and they also told me, "You are also having badly cooked food by Roma." I told Dada about Minudi's feelings, "You called her from Calcutta and not a single day is she allowed to cook food for you?" Dada said, "He likes enjoying the fun." This is Leela of Love, not physical.





Early Utsav in Dadaji's Calcutta home 1969

into Dada's room. She did not come out. So many deities come to meet Dadaji during Utsav days, which we cannot see most of the time with our eyes.

Mrs. Raj Mukesh, a finest type of woman, I call Radha-minded for her love for Dada (Krishna). This Radha Krishna Love is beyond physical. It is mind that seeks Krishna mentally in daily life. Mind of man also can become Radha as the mind is female. So, Radha may be man or woman. This Raj was in the Malibu, California, house of Jakaria, where Dadaji was staying. Raj told me to take her to see Dada once. But, Dada was giving Mahanam. She waited for hours, sitting on a sofa downstairs. Dadaji knew she was waiting. Because of her intensity, I told Dada. He did not respond. She waited still. Then a time came and I took her upstairs to meet Dada. Dada knew it. He immediately came out of the room with someone and went to another place, ignoring Raj. This is His Love Play. Dada enjoyed this love of her, but Raj was disappointed. Then Dada returned to her and embraced her. That's all. She was happy and left. This is Radha Krishna Leela.



Chuni Goswami

Chuni Goswami, a star footballer of the famous Mohan Bagan Football Club of Calcutta and Olympian, had not booked two seats he wanted for a flight from Delhi to Calcutta. Dadaji and I were also there at the Delhi Airport on our way to Calcutta. Goswami saw me and said, "Let me see Dadaji's miracle. How can He give me tickets." Chuni Goswami's mother was Dadaji's devotee when in His younger days Dada was a star footballer of Mohan Bagan. I told Dada about the tickets and He told one of His devotees, who were from the ministry level. The man tried, but did not get the tickets. I told the duty officer, who knew us, but he said, "Today it is impossible chance for tickets." I gave our tickets to another person I knew, who was not on duty. He kept the tickets with him. Just at the right time, the duty officer called by name, "Mr. Goswami for the tickets." And, they were boarded on the plane. Dadaji's Wish is enough. Dadaji says, "His Wish is not like a person's wish." So, it happened. And, so is the Creation, just a Wish.

Kulwant Singh, one of Dada's most favorite devotees, almost every day he met Dadaji in Calcutta, as Dada wanted. Kulwant worked for Dunlop Tire Company and his boss was not in favor of him and wanted to remove him. To discredit Kulwant, his boss sent him to Kabul to get a tire order from Kabul, as they don't give orders for tires to Dunlop. Kulwant went there. A Sikh Sardar had the authority

to make the order. Kulwant, though himself also Sardar, had no turban, no beard, no Sardar hair. From the beginning, when he met Dada, Kulwant removed the Sikh Sardar turban and beard as Dadaji is against this religious showy behavior. Kulwant met with the Kabul officer in an attempt to get an order for 5,000 tires as his boss wanted. As a courtesy the Sardar used to entertain customers at his house in the evening, but he was not supposed to give any order to Dunlop. At the party, the Sardar somehow remained a hard nut to crack and did not change. Later they all danced and the Sardar was in a merrymaking mood. Dadaji changed him, being within, for Kulwant to save his position. The next day, the Kabul dealer sanctioned the 2,500 tire order for Kulwant. The British Dunlop officer was also there with Kulwant and it had never happened for UK Dunlop either. It was all for Kulwant, Dadaji says, "Everything I do, and man cannot do." Before going to Kabul, Kulwant told about his officer's attitude toward him. Dadaji said, "Go and see what happens. Is your officer the doer?"

Dada said, "Try to endure me a little." This He said through Ruby Bose as she was suffering from an unexpected disease. "Endure me a little," by this Dadaji means this Ruby Bose's body is not hers; it is Dadaji's body, as He is within. Only the name is her. So it is with all. Whatever happens, it happens in His body. We don't realize this, that He is within, so we suffer with our "I" sense. Otherwise, if we realize He is within all, there is no suffering. That's why Dadaji told her from inside, "Endure me." Disease is in His body, not yours. Dada says, "You are with me, nothing will happen to you." This message is for all humanity. If we realize Him, that He is within, our sufferings become less.



Amiya Roy Chowdhury 1940s

Dadaji in His young days had a common place to meet friends. The place was "Melody", a famous record disc selling shop in Calcutta. The owner, Sushil Roy, is still there. Movie stars and singers used to assemble in his shop. Dadaji, as Amiya Roy Chowdhury, was most loveable. That time also, He was same Satyanarayan and was within, as today. He was so playful. I interviewed this Sushil Roy, who said, "Who could know Amiya would be like this, as today?" Everybody has an idea "God" should be from the beginning religious, righteous, etc. Dadaji has revolutionized all ideas. He teaches God has created Himself in His own created forms, which we call human beings. So people have to go for worldliness, which is not separated from spiritualism because He is within, everything is He. A person's mind has to go through all phases of life with desires. No worship is necessary. By trying to stop desires, one cannot be a God lover. When mind becomes desireless, gradually through natural living, then mind seeks God. This is Creation.

In my case I was a famous movie star. I was not God-minded. But, going through all phases of life, my mind becomes with Him in a natural way. Then the sense of good or bad, sin or virtue, have no place. Everything He is doing. He is not attached. Now I, having the least attachments, can understand Him. He is doing all. Lot of people, who used to play cards with Dada in that disc shop, now meets Dadaji. Sushil Roy said, "Amiya helped me once with 15,000 Rupees in my difficulties with the shop." When I told Dada about Sushil, Dada said, "Because of his sense of gratefulness, he and his shop stay even today." From this I conclude that our good actions or bad actions react in life, which we don't realize in Maya. It is no sin to God.

One day I found a character actor, once well known, whom I also knew well, walking along the road with a crutch. He was begging. He came near to my car asking for help. I gave him 10 Rupees. My companions told me this fellow was drinking a lot and ultimately his family was fed up. Later he broke his leg while drunk and lost everything. Now he begs. This gave me the idea about Dada's message. God does not do anything, it is the mind of individuals that functions in greed, selfishness, and ego and

becomes blind, then faces the destiny of mind. That was to happen, it has happened. God cannot help. By going through this process, a person becomes restrained and God conscious, not to repeat faulty actions. But, it takes few births of mind to realize in a natural process. Since then I have not seen that actor, though Bombay government paid him 2,000 Rupees when they heard of his life.



Abhi & Dadaji 1983 Utsav in Calcutta

Dadaji told me and I recorded in 1972, "Whatever you do, do it, but do it also with Him. Then action and reaction to suffer reduces, because then He helps."

I once told Dada, "Things which you say now, can you not tell to Khuswant Singh (famous newspaper editor) when you are in Delhi?" Dadaji said, "My mind may not be that time in that State to talk." The idea is that Dadaji has no mind, so cannot remember He should talk then. He is not like conditioned mind, like us. In beyond mind State, there is no plan, it comes as per situation. So to Dada, whatever He talks, it comes on the spot. He is not mind-bound like us. So, He cannot say what He will say tomorrow or after a month. We mind-bound people can prepare or keep in mind what to speak later. Today I realize this; He has made my mind to such an extent like this.

Dadaji's oldest friend, Noni Gopal Banerji, in their younger days used to practice classical singing together. Later, Noni Gopal became Rector of the Calcutta School of Music. In the 1930's, they were having song practices daily in a friend's house. Dadaji gave him a warning. Noni Gopal said, "Dada said my younger brother would finish me. I did not believe it, but a time came and my brother duped me." Noni also said, "Who could believe Amiya would be like this? Amiya was scared when he heard the thunder sound in lightening storms. He used to go below the cot in fear." What a drama of Dada concealing Himself at that time. Dada was also in the habit of collecting tram and bus tickets. Noni asked, "Why do you do that?" Dadaji said, "I have to punch the tickets for all." That means He punches the tickets of life for all. He fixes everybody's life, birth and death, and destiny.

My college friend, Amiya Majumdar, Deputy Director of the General Gun Shell factory in Calcutta, when he died, before he breathed his last, his wife asked him, "How are you now?" Amiya said, "I am in my House now. Dadaji." As Dadaji says to reduce suffering, remember, "We have to go to our original House. This body of ours is a hired body; it has to be thrown away one day." Amiya's wife is great. After a few days of her husband's death, she came to Dada. In my presence, she told Dadaji, "Take me also, like Amiya, in your House." Dadaji said, "It will be done."

This happened during the time of the court case against Dadaji, which I have already written. During the period when Dadaji was in the hospital, He received the news of Amiya's death. Dadaji showed tears in His eyes. For whom He will show tears? He and Amiya are One. Amiya's life is Dadaji. This is His show. Who kills whom? This is so for each one and the whole of humanity. Truth is One. Still, people cannot believe they will die. Whoever is born has to die. He is the life of all. This is Dada's main message. So remember Him and work. Everything He controls. For the first time in creation, He, the One, is amongst us, but we are so conditioned and superstitious we cannot think of it, cannot imagine it. Due to Maya, we see differences and separations. Maya is also He, for His Play. Without Maya, there is no Creation.

I have learned so much of Dada due to Dada's talks from anywhere in sound (within) to Ruby Bose and my cousin Atin Khan. In the beginning, after Dadaji's first visits to Bombay, Mrs. Bose and I were the only two people to take pleasure in Dadaji talks. She had been continuously listening to Dadaji talks in sound within her, but she had no other persons to share these talks with. Dadaji, being in Calcutta, was talking to her 24 hours a day in Bombay. Sometime she used to feel depressed because there was no one to talk with about Dadaji. One day she was thinking what to do. Dadaji said from within her, "You are bored to hear me all the time, see Abhi has come." And, I came to her house then. Dadaji had driven my mind to come to visit her. Similarly, He does the same thing with all. So, it is correct, the title of the book "The Truth Within - Dadaji" edited and published in U.S.A. by Ann Mills.

Dada, from nowhere, once said through Atin, "Now you will fall, but will not be hurt." He fell, but was not hurt. Dada creates pain and diseases, and again cures. It is a constant play within Atin. He suffers continuously, but unavoidably, and is unaffected. Dada loves him.

A lot of cancer patients who were not supposed to be curable, came to Dada and His Wish was enough to cure them. So many I have seen, Larry Malmgren (Oregon, USA), Jana Shiloh (Colorado, USA), Raj Mukesh (California, USA), Dorothy Anderson (Oregon, USA), and many, many others all over the world. Harvey Freeman's father, who was in New York in the last stages of cancer and never even met Dada, was cured by Dadaji from Calcutta. There is no distance for Dada. Instantly, He locates the place and person because He was within Harvey's father. He is the disease, He is the cure also.

Jagdish and Surinder Singh from London, England, were with Dadaji in Calcutta. They received news that their son, Jaipal, was in a bad car accident. Jaipal had no chance of living and his whole body was injured, could not be put in proper shape. In 1978, Dadaji had stayed in their home on the first visit to London. Anyway, Surinder's appeal to Dada saved Jaipal. The young man is now perfect in body and remembers Dada in full faith. Dada gives jolts to realize God. He is within, a person can do nothing. People only boast.

Dada once told me before I left His house for Bombay, "You will forget your spectacles." I forgot them and later remembered. Either Dada made me to forget or I was to forget. He can do anything. He plays with me. We or anyone in the world is "He". No separation.

Dada said, "I don't see any wall in the universe. I can see body to body, all one. Everything is in my front and He is within, too. I have no mind or bondage because of Maya."

We are in Maya, so we see the walls between this body, that body, this room, that room, etc. Nothing escapes from His eyes, but He does not allow us to feel this, in spite of all the miracles I quoted. Now assess them. Dadaji, Himself, is the universe, boundaryless, Infinite. Minds of scientists see the boundaries of all forms, of cities, countries, etc. But, if you go higher up in a plane, all boundaries recede and vanish, become infinite like the sky. This is Satyanarayan.

Dadaji says, "Scientists do not know this is a manifested world of mind and forms. Matter is His existence as life in all forms, insects, animals, human beings, stars, moon, sun, trees, ocean, fish; whoever, whatever is born anywhere in the world, whatever is living, moving that is Gopal Govinda, Mahanam. So Mahanam all the time is ringing in the universe.

Nothing in the universe can stay without Name, because He and Name are the same, vibrating eternally. Beyond that is Infinite, Zero, Satyanarayan, which scientists with mind cannot know. As Dadaji asserts, "A person is limited by mind and attachment to body, cannot cross the barrier of mind, and cannot assess Infinite." So Creation is He, Himself. Whatever exists is lived by Him. This is Satyanarayan.

Note: The following image is an artist's rendition of Creation with handwritten notations by Abhi Bhattacharya



Satyanarayan
Science of Truth-creation

Beyond mind vibrations
Truth void outer manifestations

His life will manifested
worlds of mind matter nature
spiritual finite and all

Finite with changeable
manifestation
of limitlessness
by one in
all

all one
Infinite
absolute
Truth

for animals
changeable

Truth-Satyanarayan unmanifested

ALL DADASI in manifestation

In Satyanarayan Purit
Dadasri shows all things
light, aroma, forms



Uta & Peter Meyer-Dohm with Dadaji 1983
Brussels, Belgium

Mrs. Uta Meyer-Dohm of West Germany had a serious kidney condition which doctors failed to cure. The doctors said an operation was necessary. Her husband, Professor Peter Meyer-Dohm, called Dadaji in Calcutta. Dada said, "Don't operate. It will be OK." Peter and Uta obeyed Dadaji. She was cured without an operation. Dadaji's Wish is enough. He is in Uta, too, not separated. He cured her with His Wish. Truth is One.

In Calcutta, I was there with Mr. G.T. Kamdar. Dadaji all of a sudden said, "Why this water is on my arm?" Dada then told Mr. Kamdar to go to Porbunder. That is a city in Gujarat, northwest India, where the Kamdars have a large home and their family salt business at the edge of the Arabian Sea. Dadaji saw from Calcutta that the salt flats were

under severe cyclonic pressure. Kamdarji went immediately to Porbunder, where he found his family survived severe floods after spending two days on top of the flat roof of their two story house. His salt flats were also severely damaged. Mr. Kamdar takes all that happens as His Blessing, even this.

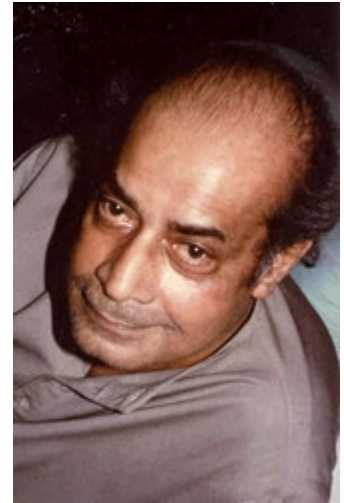
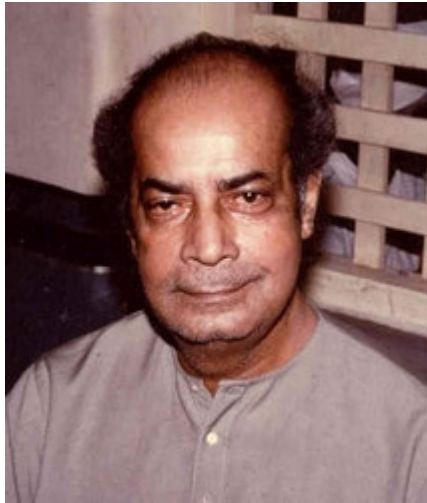
Once my cousin Atin and I were going together from Calcutta to Gaya in Bihar. We had train tickets. Dada, on the day of the journey, cancelled my tickets without informing Atin. So, Atin left for Howrah Railway Station to take the train for Gaya. He was stuck in a big traffic jam and went walking to Howrah Station. The train had gone and he had to leave the next day. I went the following day. Dada knew the whole situation that would come our way. He, being playful, did not allow me to go on that day when I would fail to catch the train. He changed my ticket to excite Atin, who was furious when I reached Gaya. Atin was furious that Dadaji favored me and gave me a bottle of Scotch while I would be in Vrindaban for a movie shooting schedule. Dadaji enjoys His Leela.

On three occasions I was delayed due to car troubles. Every time, some mechanic appeared which was impossible to arrange due to the odd hours of night when none were around. It was impossible. This is Dadaji. He drives some mechanics mind for me. Once I arrived at Howrah Railway Station in Calcutta, coming from Bombay for the Utsav of Dadaji. I tried to get a taxi, but the que was so long and a taxi was not available. Even the police were callous. All of a sudden, an unknown man came to me and said, "Give me your suitcase; I will take you to the ferry station from where you can go by launch across the Ganges. You will see lots of taxis on the other side." It was a miracle. Again, Dada. I was already delayed by the train journey. If I had to wait for a taxi, I couldn't reach Dadaji's house in three hours because Howrah Bridge was so jammed. I had no idea of the launch service. It was the first time in my life and in that huge crowd a man was sent by Him to help me. These things happen and happen so many times for Dada's own persons.

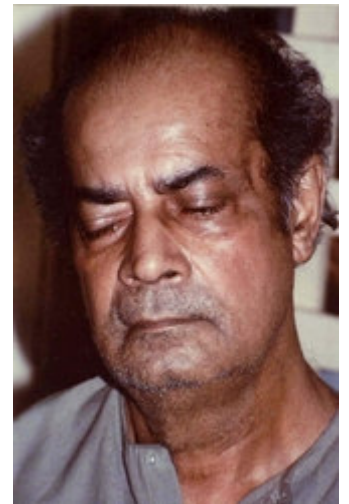
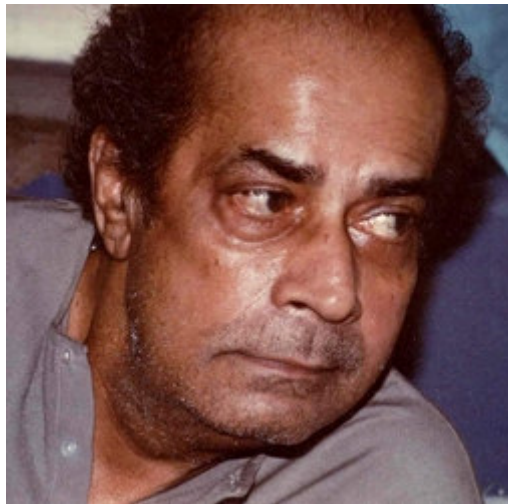
Once Atin was coming from a tour to Calcutta, he did not purchase a ticket for his train journey. The ticket collector caught him. Dada, in sound within Atin, said, "Pay him ten Rupees." Atin did and the ticket collector agreed. Dada fixed this because otherwise the penalty plus the fare would be too much for Atin.

One year at Utsav in Calcutta, Padmanabham, an engineer from Madras, told about an experience that happened to his mother in Madras. His mother had Mahanam and she wanted to meet Dada again.

She entered Dada's room and Dada shouted at her. She got shook, but at the same time, she saw Dadaji had become the child Krishna calling her to take Him in her lap. Oh! She wept seeing Dadaji in the traditional form of Krishna seen in photos. What a divine lover this lady must be, hankering to see Krishna.



For His fun, in 1986 Dadaji had His right eye operated for cataract in His house in Calcutta by an Indian eye surgeon. (These photos were taken soon after eye surgery.) There was a lot of trouble with eye operation. Cataract was removed, but excessive bleeding stopped operation and Dada appeared to have reaction to medications also. He enjoyed it. After three days, against doctor's orders, Dada removed bandages and took a bath, like a child. Nothing happened. Then another earlier time, Dada had a swollen stomach. He cut His belly by Himself. How He cut, nobody knows. Belly came to normal size immediately and no drops of blood were seen.



Dadaji can do anything He wishes because He is the Creation. I have marked in 18 years that Dadaji just by His Wish He puts thoughts or words into the mind of any person. Whatever He wishes, He can get it done by anyone whom He wants. It means His wish works in the mind of people. It's a world mind; He has created for His Play and relish of Love. That's why human beings are the highest of creation with conscience and love, none others. That is, creation is for His Love Play. Now He has come to relish but Himself.

Chapter Ten

Beyond creation of mind, there is continuous sound. Shabda Brahma, Govinda, Narayana, Purna Brahma, Purna Brahma Rama, Param Krishna, Keshava, Madhava, all these are the same Name of Him existing traditionally since creation. These Names are not Hindu, Christian, Moslem, etc.; they are eternal Name of Him, the One, and Cause of all causes. When the world was created, Govinda is born Himself as Gopi's. Mind, Prakriti, Female, means both man and woman, both have desires alike. To Him there is no difference between men and women. He has come to make love to us, His Gopis. Whatever I write is His and my experiences are given. He talked to me in cassettes, so I can write. It is not from memory, which could be wrong.



Dadaji 1973 Bombay

Now, after 18 years, many of the world's top intellectuals have accepted Dadaji. They have to, there is no other way, because it is Truth, manifested and unmanifested both, existence. Everything is dead without Him. We move, talk, breathe with Him. He moves Himself. What a bluff to the human race, people think they are doing, creating, but people are dead without Him. This is the greatest tragedy of people. They think they are doing, yet they cannot breathe without Him, cannot move. This is Leela, His Play. Nobody is permanent, but people think permanent, being blinded by attachments that create ego and keep people from feeling that He is within. He moves by this bluff of people. Dadaji enjoys this.

Everything He is causing you to do with Prakriti, the doer His agent that means mind. Mind is desireful, wants to enjoy with the senses of taste, hearing, seeing, smelling and touching, wants to satisfy passions, angers, greed, infatuations, etc. These are all Maya, illusion, temporary. All these traits of mind for pleasurable things create ego of mind, which changes every moment and does not allow a person to know right or wrong. Consumed by ego and desires of mind, people ignore God. But, all these are also He, as Dadaji, beyond mind Satyanarayan in human form, comes to tell. It is all His Creation, not human being's creation. We suffer in thinking that things are permanent and

that we can do anything. Mind is so fickle, so changeable, every moment in desireful thoughts, not knowing right or wrong. Dadaji said, "A person has not been given any authority to dictate to life, can do effort only. Result is in His hand."

Now the end of civilization is not far away, still people make effort to do good. But, ultimately, all will be helpless to realize humanity is one. Everything is He, Dadaji. Otherwise, why should He move all over the world, from childhood, on His own, no self-interest, no business interest, not even sight seeing. People all over the world move through their lives for reasons of their self-interest. In 1971, Dadaji called me to sit before Him and told me, "You don't try to judge me, only know here (pointing to His body) is Govinda." I had no idea about Govinda then. In 1973, after hearing and experiencing a bit of Him, I told Dadaji, "Your Name in the world will be eternal, even after whatever happens to the world." Dada said, "Your (Abhi) name also will remain." I didn't get flattered and egoistic, I only said, "Let your Victory be in the world."

Sometimes Dada bluffs us and does acting as if He is a man. Once we were in Bochum, West Germany, at Dr. Chandra Khetani's place, and all of a sudden Dada, who was lying on His bed, shouted, "Alo, Alo." Alo, His wife, and son, Abhijit, had gone to Paris and the surrounding area with Kulwant Singh for sightseeing and there was not any news of them and when they would return to Bochum. Dada was shouting like He was so concerned and aggrieved about Alo, even though He was saying to Dr. Peter Meyer-Dohm and those gathered, "Everywhere is He. Everything He does. Man can do nothing."



locket



portrait



wallet card

In India and the Western world, after Mahanam (takes five minutes), Dadaji in love gives His devotees a portrait of Satyanarayan to keep in their room and a small locket embossed with portrait of Satyanarayan. This is only for remembrances, no worship. This is not a man's photo; even Dadaji does not give His photo. But, somehow, it is Dadaji that comes into consciousness, all over the world. He gives the Satyanarayan portrait because Dadaji cannot say, "I am Satyanarayan." These are given for minimal

cost. Dadaji does not take any money. I was handling the selling of books, portraits and wallet cards. Unless people pay something, as it costs to produce these things, they don't place any value on them. It is not Dadaji's business or profession, however, to provide these simple reminders of Truth.

Dada comes for Mahanam and to teach human Gurus, who make institutions in the Name of God by exploiting innocent people. Dada says, "Man is mortal, cannot be Guru." So, Dadaji says, "I am no body." Only those who are blessed, they come. To take the portrait and locket, along with books of His message are helpful. Dadaji does not lecture so books are permanent with His message, the future scriptures of the world. People living today may not understand Dada in His living existence of body, may not understand the books of His message because of age old, traditional Sanskars and all the religious traditions of Gurus, temples, churches, prayers, worship, etc. Dada never bothers because He does not talk for today, He talks for all time.

Because Dadaji does not stay for long in the places He visits all over the world, the photos and lockets help the mind to be Truth conscious. And, sufferings and diseases get reduced automatically, whether Dadaji physically remains there or not. He cures incurable diseases, but He will not do it all the time like doctors with fees. Dadaji will go away, but one must know what He has been suffering for the suffering world. One must know Mahanam and what His message means. With His great Will, He is amongst us.

Today I can analyze, Hindus, Muslims, Christians, even priests, Fathers, etc., none could refuse those photos and lockets because it is the All-merciful Wish, not self-interest which prevails. People, somehow in some expectation of benefit, took them. But, Dadaji with Mahanam and His message for humanity gives the portraits, lockets and books and says, "No one can change the course of destiny of human sufferings." Only Truth, Satyanarayan, Who is formless, not a body, not Hindu, Muslim, nor Christian, only the Supreme can reduce suffering by His remembrances or Mahanam. Giving the portraits or lockets for remembrance means He is going with the person. His Wish works, being He is everywhere and is within. This is Dadaji, whether you believe it or not. It is the Wish of the Supreme to help you, so none can refuse. The world must accept it.

The Supreme is not partial. When destruction starts with Prakriti, Dadaji will give up the body. People will run after Him and weep that they could not meet Him. Dadaji will give up the body, not like us. Deities from other worlds will come and take Dada away, because His body is not like us, He appears in so many places at a time. He will merge into eternity and remain in every body as Mahanam. Humanity is to follow Him and His message. In 1974, I asked, "After the destruction will your books stay?" Dadaji replied, "Why not?" To me, Dada said, "You are equal to millions." I could not understand in 1972. Now I can grasp. I am only for Dada, 18 years of writing and talking to so many about Him. He also said in 1972, "In future, Dadaji will be a course in the University." Today I feel it will be so. Years ago in the times of our early tours, to Dadaji I said, "Your Name will stay in the world as Supreme." Dada said, "Your name will remain in future also." I didn't know why.



Satyanarayan portrait often drips with Fragrant Nectar

Those who in faith remember Satyanarayan, sometime Dadaji let them know His presence anywhere in the world by flowing fragrant nectar on the Satyanarayan portraits. And, Aroma identified with Dadaji manifests all over the world proving Dada's omniscience, to remind us of Dadaji. Now so many who did not meet Dada get His Aroma by hearing about Him from others or by reading books on Dadaji. This Aroma, like Nam, covers the whole universe. Dadaji may be in Calcutta sleeping, taking food, walking or talking to so many gathered in His presence and still these things happen anywhere, anytime at His Wish. So, Dadaji asserts, "There is nothing other than Aroma, Nama. Nama works. Other than Nama, nothing works, all is useless. Nama is the Existence." This message was also in all civilizations before. But, now the Advent of Dadaji, the type of which the world has never before seen, now it is needed due to the expansion of castes and religions as never before.

One time in this house (Delphin House, Bandra, Bombay, India) when Dadaji had performed Satyanarayan Puja, I entered the Puja room and drops of water fell from the ceiling on my feet. This is impossible. I asked Dadaji about it and He said, "You need it to fulfill His wish."

Dr. Stephen Hawking of Cambridge University, Lucasian Professor of Mathematics, is after Newton one of the greatest scientists and in certain areas even exceeds Einstein. I mention him because his life is a clear proof that body, plus mind, plus He are separated but are one as three. What a destiny.



Dr Stephen Hawking

At the time of his university education, maybe his age was in the twenties, he suffered with ALS disease which crippled his body, inhibiting all physical movement. He uses a motorized wheelchair and has nurses helping him to eat, dress, etc. Yet in his severely disabled body is a genius mind. He explores the universe mentally, but cannot move his body or even speak clearly. So body and mind are separate as Dadaji says from the supreme state. Soul is also different because with all efforts behind modern scientific discoveries, Dr. Hawking could not be cured. All hope is gone. Then who keeps him alive to breathe? That breathing power is He, Who holds the body. And when Dr. Hawking sleeps, he does not know who exists. Where has his mind gone? When Dr. Hawking was diagnosed with ALS disease he gave up hope of life and stopped studying for his Ph.D. degree. He was drinking heavily due to the hopelessness of the disease.

Later in Cambridge he met a lady, Jane, who was also a student. He was inspired to find a hold on life and thought of marrying Jane. To marry, he must get a job; to get a job, he must get a Ph.D. He tried with new hope and has become a great scientist. So he did not know his mind. His old frustration gone, his mind changed. We don't have control over our mind or over our body either.

Destiny is He, who is within. Without Jane, Stephen could not be what he is today. I wrote to him about Dadaji. He replied and sent his papers. Such a great man as Stephen Hawking sent me his papers after I wrote to him all about Dadaji and the universe. He is a lovely man, facing all destinies with a smile. Yet, he is also nothing, has no authority to dictate to life.

One "I" is in your mind and another "I" is within. Try to love Him. Your mind with "I" sense is always becoming involved and is fickle. To avoid this problem hold Him, Who is your mind's cover. Offer your desires to Him to be safe.



Abhi Bhattacharya & Dadaji 1986
Boulder, Colorado USA

"He carries the burden of the Universe, all grievances of humanity," said Dadaji. Who can say this? What Dadaji says is Truth for all time. No person can say this. A person cannot bear the burden of himself or herself. A person has no capacity to live on his or her own. A person is temporary. It is like Shakespeare's saying, "Man struts and frets his hours on the stage then is seen no more." Dadaji says with authority according to the law of creation, He, the One beyond mind and form, Infinite, has Himself become limitless forms of human beings with mind's attachments. He, the One, has no attachments, no Maya.

His own manifesting Prakriti power has created limitless forms with this Maya, with mind with which He plays. Body with mind is called Jiva. God, Himself, is both Maya and beyond, the One. People under pressure of mind think egoistically, think they are doing everything, and go on increasing their sorrows. But, people can do nothing. God drives the mind-body Jiva according to His Choice. A person just plays on the stage of the Universe with a definite role, then at the end of the play goes out of existence.

Dadaji carries the burden of the Universe. God has come in human form to relieve humanity from innumerable bungling brought by their actions and reactions of egos in ignorance of His Truth that He is the Existence, He is the

Doer within, running the whole Universe. So, it is His responsibility to make people free of the burdens they have created for themselves and He silently absorbs all excesses in nature's discontent. He silently suffers to change the nature and mind of people with Mahanam which brings mind to be merged with Him. He is All-merciful. That is His Love and He alone carries the burden. People need to feel it, feel His Love, without anybody knowing.

Throughout our lives we have been hearing about controlling and restricting our natural desires in mind. Because Dadaji is the Creator of mind with its desires, which move the whole Creation from the beginning onward for millions of years, He always strongly advises us not to restrict the desires or try to control them forcibly, as desires have been set by Him from the birth. We must not go against our own natures. Desires of mind are His restlessness to create. Going against nature is against Him.

One might think that by controlling one's desires one may get peace and for a few days it may be peaceful. Ultimately it becomes unpeaceful. So Dada says, "Give vent to your desires which are His wish." Because, unless we are freed of these desires naturally by feeding them, we will never be free of births and never be able to come to Him in Love. Approach to God should be a natural function through natural living, not by effort. And, Dadaji helps from within. It is like this with me and all over the world it is the same.

Sadhus, Yogis, priests, Gurus and others doing such religious practices are not natural in their approach to God. They sit in meditation or worship, but they think something else. They are more attached to their rituals, initiations, and money got without labors. Such religious efforts are also desires, wants. God is far away from them. The love for Him should be natural, with Him in the worldly activities. Spiritualism is not separate from worldliness. To find Him by restraining natural desires is impossible. Dadaji says mind travels about 30 births to be with Him. It does not happen in a day for those who meet Him.

I experienced many Yogis and Sadhus before I met Dadaji and with Dadaji saw more famous Yogis and Gurus who are actually never out of wants and worldly needs, and even though they don't work, they live off those who work. Dada says, "Guru is within. He does all." He has sent us to enjoy His

created objects and lastly to enjoy Him in a natural love. Natural life does not separate us from Him. Nobody has been born to go to the Himalayas, to so-called religious retreats, to practice rituals and austerities and to thereby discard worldly duties. Before I met Dadaji, these Yogis, Gurus, Ashrams, institutions in the name of God had some importance, including worships of images like Durga, Kalick, etc. Today I find they are a useless hoax, just age old traditional habits that involve us. So, the Supreme comes at the end of all ages to guide and turn our minds for the real state of life and bliss. Whatever people previously knew about God and life are useless now.



Dadaji and Abhi 1988 Utsav in Calcutta

One can assess that natural living in the world is the approach to God by my relation as the closest one with Dadaji though I am from the notorious movie world. Russell Chandler, a religious writer with the Los Angeles Times, interviewed Dadaji in Los Angeles and was surprised that a movie star could be with Dadaji for Truth. The world hears of those who are superficially religious and talk about God and they assume these people must be dear to God.

Dadaji is the opposite. He says, "God is everything, so the question of religion is not there. Only remember Him." None can challenge this. God is everywhere. God is within. He has created us with desires in mind to enjoy all His manifestations and to enjoy Him. Eventually mind will be automatically stabilized and free from compulsions. Then he or she will be in a natural state and will not be away from His ties. Mind, being with Him, will have no more births. This is death. That is Creation.

Two crows were perched on the window sill of my living room when all of a sudden one crow came inside the room and cawing loudly flew to the big photo of Dadaji. This is unheard of as crows never come inside a house. I had been leaving food on the window ledge for a few days previous, and then I did not give. Again, a crow crying loudly flew over to Dada's photo. How could the crow be so daring? I asked Dadaji about it. He said, "They were asking for food, naturally they will cry and complain to me." So for the next few days I had to give food to the crows. Now they don't come, it was just for my experience Dadaji did it. In science of creation, all creatures come under the Truth Within, Dadaji. Life is He as Mahanam, within all beings, nothing moves without Him.



Dadaji 1983 London



Dada, Abhi (top left), Roma (top right) & Mehta family, Houston Texas 1984



Boudi (wife) and Dadaji at home 1985 Calcutta



Dadaji and Abhi Bhattacharya 1986 Chandigarh, India



Dadaji (center), Abhi (Dada's right), Ann Mills (Dada's left)
Abhi speaks to group of people in Portland Oregon 1986



Chapter 11

Mrs. Ruby Bose had no children but had the best of Alsatian dogs which was like a son to her. Baptu was a class dog, dearest, about whom I've written how he died. Dadaji said from Mrs. Bose's within, "Now Baptu has come to me." This means Baptu is dead. Before that time, one day Mrs. Bose was sitting on a chair in her dining room. She was reading a book. Baptu as usual was lying close to her opposite to her chair. All the windows of her house were fixed with fine wire nets to prevent flies and mosquitoes from entering. All the doors were closed. Mrs. Bose lifted her eyes from the book and saw a small snake on the floor between her feet and the dog. She shouted and jumped out of the chair. It was impossible for any person or animal to come close to her when Baptu was near. Hearing her shouting, others came and killed the snake. But, how could a snake have entered with the house secure and the dog there also? When Dadaji was told in Bombay, He said, "You should not have killed the snake." Because of His Play 24 hours each day with Mrs. Bose, He created the snake to make fun with her. Such things, which happen not only once, are unbelievable, but are factual.

In Dadaji's room in my house, everyday after 9:30 p.m., when I have finished with all works, I have the habit to sit on the carpet to feel all about Dadaji's beyond mind companies with me and to listen for these 18 years Dada's talks recorded on cassettes. This is for my company with Him in His physical absence. This includes recordings of Tagore's songs to God sung by Atin. These songs were originally written in the volume "Gitanjali" for which Tagore received the Nobel prize. The whole room, on all sides has Dadaji photos. For an hour or two I enjoy His Company like this.

Of course, to have more relish of Him as per the Creator's wish for all, I take two or three pegs of whiskey or rum. It gives more concentration for Him to relish Him. My mind ceases from outside. All the windows and doors except one in the back to the hall remain closed day and night. I don't bother for ceiling fans. This habit continues for years. Also there are a few selected songs to enjoy. The idea is that Dadaji is to be entertained also as He, and He always stays in this room in spite of His physical absence. I enjoy Him in His room. Also, Nam songs are played every day for 15 years along with Dadaji's songs. A real joy I feel, they surpass all enjoyments for me. After Dadaji came into my life, entertainments and going to see movies left my mind.

The other day, after almost finishing my hours with Dadaji, I was still sitting and I noticed a moth, I don't know how it got into the room. It was flying around me and in front of Dadaji's big photo. I had the idea that Dadaji was playing with me as this had never happened. The moth landed on my chest and sat there for 10 minutes, something not in the moth's nature. She was not at all concerned to fly away from my body. I moved my hand in caressing it and still it did not move. I called the servant and asked him to give me a biscuit for the moth to eat. As I tried to give the piece of biscuit, it flew away and landed in the empty whiskey glass. It began to enjoy drops in the bottom of the glass. Then it flew up and away to where I could not locate.

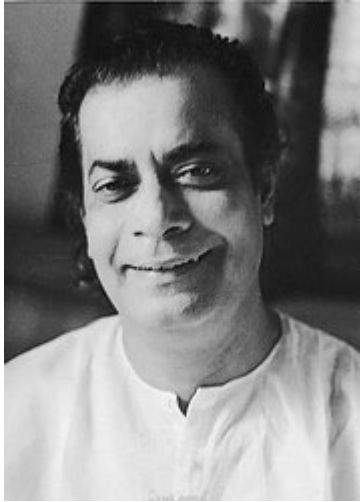
The next day, I entered the room wondering where the moth might have gone. I found it lying dead near the edge of the carpet. I felt bad that due to drink she might have died. After 24 hours, she was still there and while watching the moth I talked to Dadaji as He is always here. I talk to Dadaji whenever I feel. I told Dada, the moth is dead, why not enliven it. Instantly the moth came to life and moved 5" away from the carpet, but did not fly. Strange. I thought of playing Dadaji cassettes to help the moth get more life to fly. It happened so. It flew a short distance and sent again on the edge of the carpet. Then I again thought it had died, but when I came near it flew some distance away behind a big picture of Dadaji depicting the creation. I went to that picture; I wanted to see if it was fully alive. I observed it was not flying like previously with full gusto and strength. The moment I tried to look



Rabindranath Tagore

behind Dada's picture, the moth flew down toward the near wall and behind a door. Then I left it to stay there. I had in my mind how Dadaji takes care of it. I left it there, it might be resting. Next morning, I went to look for it and the moth was not there. It vanished. The thing is, Truth is One. He is in all as life, whether a person or any living creature.

Mrs. Bose once came to my house to record Dadaji tapes. This was in 1972. She had three of the best cassette recorders. She tried to record, but Dadaji did not allow her to record a single piece on her recorders. It just turned out mumbling, jumbling sounds. All of a sudden, Dadaji's own voice was recorded although He was then in Calcutta. This is Dadaji. He is playful to the dearest devotees.



Dadaji 1977

Dadaji said, "I have come so low for you." He has taken a form to be amongst us to give His Love's experiences. He says, "You are bound to suffer still when in ego you do not remember Him. If you remember Him, He cares for you, steps in advance." So, Dada says, "Leave everything to Him, depend on His Will; thoughts, sufferings and pleasures, authority, doership, and leave it to Him. He will make everything smooth." People in blindness of attachments ignore Him and suffer, their power is so poor. But, He is always there to help you. One example, my other cousin was going from Hamburg to London in his car when the brakes failed and he couldn't stop. He remembered, "Dadaji" and the car stopped. He was so devoted to Dada from 1971.

Dadaji says, "Is there any condition? Does the sun rise from the East? This is man's arrangements. No one knows in the vast limitless universe what is the position of the sun and the moon." He says, "The sun's rays get heated when they come in contact with earth, otherwise the rays are cool. As one goes higher up in a plane the atmosphere is cold, so also in the Himalayas."

In 1973, Dada devotee Dilip Chatterji, a professor of history, was in Buffalo, New York. He was afraid and depressed as he was to appear for his PhD examination. He was thinking of Dadaji. Dadaji was in Calcutta, but He appeared there in Dilip's room saying, "Don't worry." Dada gave him sweets, and then disappeared. Dilip was happy to take his exam and he got the Ph.D.

At the time Dadaji came into my life I was thinking of producing and directing movies as I was afraid of falling days as an actor. Dadaji said, "You don't have to do anything except acting, be happy with one."

In 1980, Dadaji said to me, "Nobody will harm you. You will not be troubled for any professional causes, nor will you have any danger. All know your career is not there like previously." Long before, in 1971, Dada said, "You don't have to go anywhere, sit at home, and keep the car in the garage. You will be exclusive."

I meant I would be working for Truth. Today, in 1989, I understand. Unless mind is free of any attachments, one cannot think of Truth. All external importance other than Him is not essential. No worldliness troubles me. I will be the richest, no victim to mind's relations and needs. My needs will be filled by Him, a natural life with full bliss and peace. This He said, "You will not have any danger, and untoward events will not plague you. All safe." This means He, being within, sees all, will never allow any person to harm me.

Due to an income tax affair started in 1958-59, I went to see an officer in 1989. When I entered the office, I started talking on Dadaji and he went on listening to me and did not allow others

to come in. For an hour he listened and gave me tea (this is never done). I gave him a book on Dadaji and then I left. Until today, nothing happened. This is He. He takes the law, which are rules set by people, in hand because He is the lawyer. He is the criminal; He is the magistrate. Truth is within, Dadaji. He says, "Only He can do whatever He wishes." None can harm those with Dadaji.

For two days, one Rover was here in this house. Staying uncared for, the dog was a stray. When Dadaji came the dog went straight to Dada's lap on His bed. Once when I opened the entry door in the house I found Rover, being injured by another dog, was lying outside the door and could not get up. I brought the divine fragrant water and gave it to him. He got up and came running inside. Another dog, JoJo, a similar thing happened with her. When I gave her the fragrant water, she could walk and enter inside the hall. Dadaji's water is always with me.

About Nanavati, his wife, daughter and son used to come to Dadaji for 16 years. They were an exceedingly nice family and sat in silent adoration of Dadaji as God. To them Dada practically gave experiences of how He creates destiny, breaks destiny and reshapes it by telling what He was going to do and warning them. They couldn't believe what Dada said. Later they came to Dada in distress. Dada told them long before this would happen, then to do this, and then do that. He said, "Ultimately all will be forgotten. You all will be happy." It was impossible to happen, but this is Dadaji, the Creator.



Dadaji's wife Alo 1985
known as Boudi

For years Dadaji is intermittently ill with various diseases for so many causes, for the betterment of humanity. At the same time, He is still the same unaffected One, Infinite, beyond, and still within everyone, talking within some people like Atin and Mrs. Bose, enjoying fun, giving divine Fragrance and guiding. He sees every moment. There is no gap of time and space; all is One in the Universe, beyond mind and body, beyond illness.

Outwardly physicians are attending Dadaji to treat Him, but something happens that no one, even His divine wife, Alo, who is ever alert to serve Him, can not assess. Because of her role, she can't think He is the Universe, it is His wish not to reveal Himself fully to all, and otherwise Alo and others close to Dada won't be able to do the daily duties of the house.

In 1937, in our native place which at that time was known as Bengal, my uncle was a government employee. He was God-minded, devotional, and had a traditional belief in God. Worshipping of God was there throughout the year and Narayan was worshipped daily. Once my Uncle asked me, although I was not devotional at all, to carry our family deity, Govinda Narayan, which was on a small throne, to my native village 16 miles away. I was told not to take water and not to talk while carrying the small throne in my lap. I must travel bare footed, that too, even though I had to walk along a hot sandy river bank in the hottest month of May. I did bring the Lord, sincerely carrying it on my lap as I was to do. I had at that time no fancy for God except during the time of exams or danger. For 47 years I forgot this event. Then in 1972, Dadaji casually said to some others, "Abhi was carrying God like this." Dada demonstrated how I carried that throne. Even when He said that, it did not strike me how could Dada know. Today I know. To Him past, present, future are all One. Beyond mind all is One.

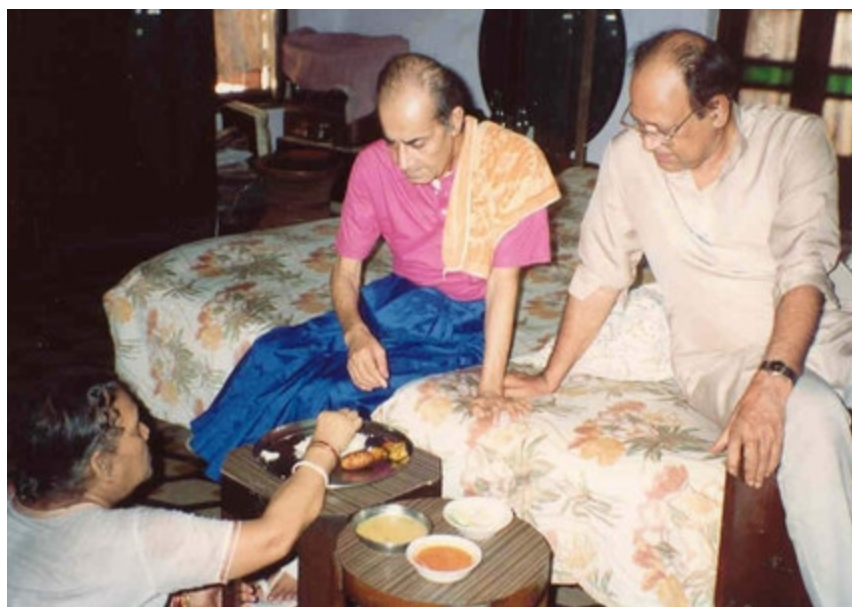
Very often it strikes me today, that there are countless millions of thoughts we thought from childhood to the present day. Sometime past thoughts come in mind without thinking and they go off again. Where were all those stored? It happens to all men and women all over the world. As in sleep,

thoughts go off and in waking stage they come. While in sleep we don't know where we are, but living and breathing is there; that is, He exists. So the mind's thoughts all remain with Him. He sends or pushes mind when we are born with a body and He drives destiny from the thoughts. Even thoughts lived in the past body drive the present life and body in action and reaction on which we have no control. That's why Dadaji says, "On mind you have no control, and it is my waves, restless, which people cannot stop."

One top movie producer friend of mine came to meet Dadaji. He brought another person with him, a young man who was paralyzed. Dadaji told the young man that he should come and sit here every day and evening. The boy sincerely came every day as Dadaji said. Dadaji never talked to him, nor did the boy talk to Dadaji. In the beginning, Dadaji used to visit my house for a month and a half. Many people with various diseases came to Dadaji and at that time to express His Supremacy, Dadaji did so many cures without telling.

Dadaji was sometimes sitting in the large gathering hall and sometimes in His bedroom. I asked Him, "You ask people to sit outside, but you stay in the bedroom." Dadaji said, "To come and sit here in this house is enough, does not matter whether I sit outside with them or inside this room." The paralyzed young man, about 25 years of age, was very sincere. He came and never talked. Silently he used to come and sit. Then Dada left for Calcutta. After six months, I was in Madras with Dadaji and the young man came to meet Dada again when he heard Dadaji was there. When the fellow saw Dadaji he said, "Dadaji, I am cured." Dadaji blessed him. What a sincere, honest man he was. Generally, people ignore Dada after their cure as people are ungrateful.

Our one visit to Madras was enough. Journalists, government officials, chief justices, Gurus, so many people heard Dadaji speaking there. All India Radio in Madras recorded and broadcast Dadaji's message. Madras was won in one visit in 1973.



Boudi (left) giving Dadaji (center) dinner while Abhi observes 1989 Calcutta

The other day, May 7, 1989, my cousin Atin came to Bombay. He is a top officer in one of India's largest companies. He came here on company business and the company arranges his stay in a top hotel. But he always stays with me. We enjoy Dada's omniscient, omnipotent talks through Atin. Dadaji is in Calcutta, sick as usual now days since He is aged. Mostly Dadaji's sickness is superficial, to change the Nature. But, still Dada talks day and night through Atin as He has for over 16 years now.

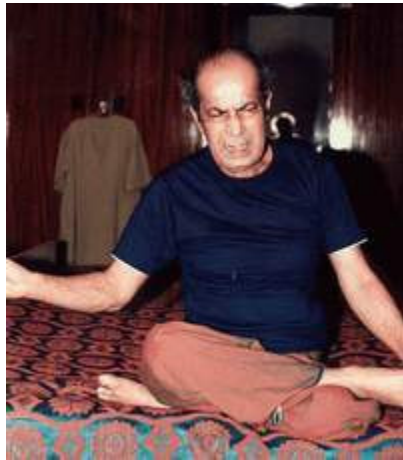
On this occasion, although still attending to his business, Atin was sick with a continuous fever. He did not know I was at home in Bombay, so he went to the hotel nearby. The moment he entered, Dadaji said within Atin, "Are you going to stay in this posh hotel or go to stay at Abhi's place?" Atin took the hint and came with his suitcase to my house. The moment he arrived at my house the fever was gone. Dadaji proves by this that fever is also He, body is also He. As Dada said one time in Calcutta, "This is my body (holding someone there), whatever I wish I can do."

Such comments used to strike my mind. Also Dada said, "Truth is One, that alone exists...All-pervading, Infinite. Others have no existence without Him. He is the dearest, nearest, closest friend-relative because He stays in the bodies." When He goes off, movements stop, but Dada said, "Where do I go? Body goes, I remain. Dada exists still. I don't go."

This struck me later while I was listening to His sayings in my cassette player in Bombay. Fortunately, I recorded it as per destiny. None else ever recorded. While listening to Dadaji talks in person, one forgets later. In such subtleness, Dadaji said, "Where do I go?" It was not possible to notice, even there were other brilliant people there. It struck me that Dadaji is the existence of life in our forms, so in all forms. I was not at all scared. When I told I heard this of Him, He said, "Don't tell others." Others may be scared.

The physical form of Dadaji is to be amongst us in the world, the first time, to establish God's existence, Who is One. Nothing exists without Him, even though people think God exists separately somewhere, according to different religions. This is the reason why the Supreme One has come in human form to demolish and shatter all histories and foolish experiences about God. That's why it is recorded with me in 1972, Dada said, "Abhi, nobody knows Satyanarayan as 'Gopal Govinda'. It is the whole creation, world of mind, Maya (mind-desires are also His), and at the same time beyond Maya." So it does not matter whether all forms exist or not. He is the form of all forms. Only mind in Maya separates for His Play with the opposite, but people think they are doing all and they suffer. Dada says for people to cut the "I" and make Him the "I".

When Atin was here, Dadaji was continuously telling by sound within, "use my perfume, Aramis, kept on Abhi's table." Dadaji knows I won't give the perfume, but it was on the table, and I could not stop Atin. Nobody can make me agree to give this Aramis to anybody, because of this brother only, I agreed. How dear Atin is to Dadaji and Dadaji makes him sick very often. At the same time, through sound within, Dadaji directs him for the best functioning in his brain and his job. Dadaji's talks through Atin, Mrs. Bose, and Dr. Swarnkar helped me to know Dadaji. Dada has said from within, "I am the Supreme. I create infinite Arjuns. Every moment I create, I destroy." Other than me, nobody will believe as I do. Dadaji also says, "This is for Abhi's benefit, to know Him."



Dadaji 1985 Bombay

Dadaji one time changed His normalcy to act with madly behavior to teach some lesson to a person who was constantly harming me by staying in my house as a servant. Because He is within all, He cannot interfere with the mind, which each person has from birth. The servant was stealing a lot and Dada knew this as omniscient. Ultimately, after three or four year's tolerance for this servant, Dadaji behaved like a mad man and even slapped him. We who were around then were scared seeing Dadaji behaving opposed to His nature. It was very difficult to adjust that time.

Much later Dada did the same on many occasions to discard so many in India and the West. People thought Dadaji mad and no longer God. It does not matter to Dadaji. He does whatever He likes. He is Supreme, controls us. Now He will not allow a person's importance because He is within. He said, "You are born with desire, you think you want God. First finish your desires then you can think and want God. Whatever I say has to be obeyed."

Dadaji talks for the times to come, people talk for temporary. Dada said, "Whoever is powerful and rules writes history in his favor." But, "Can a person create cyclones, storms, flood, and deaths? Can a person stop them? Sun, moon cannot be created by people. God created all humanity,

all created beings and objects for His Leela. Dadaji smokes, shows everything is His creation, no restrictions, everything He does. Everything is He."



Abhi & Dadaji 1985 Utsav in Calcutta

Dr. Robert Excell, solar energy expert of the Asian Institute of Technology in Bangkok, Thailand, wrote to me. "I found the most interesting part of the article from Dadaji's typescript --- I think one should spend time thinking about it and meditating on the words of wisdom, Mahanam, so as to make them part of one's life. Also, it is of interest when Dadaji said, 'A time will come the whole world will feel it because it is Truth, not men's truth. Now I have come, nothing of previous thought will stand against me.'"



Dadaji & Abhi Bhattacharya
1986 Boulder Colorado USA

Dada said, "Abhi, do whatever you like, but remember these words: 'You are making me to do so I do. Don't keep me in the dark. Because of you I can do. I am going to work, defeat or win, I don't know. Without you I have no power to do anything. I have forgotten you being born due to Prakriti's manifestations. You do what I do, let anything happen.' If you remember this, automatically life will be trouble free."

I said, "Whom to tell?"

Dada said, "Tell your mind."

I said, "Just to say that is enough?"

Dada said, "Nothing else is required."

This is Veda, what He says. Nobody has power to encounter in the world."

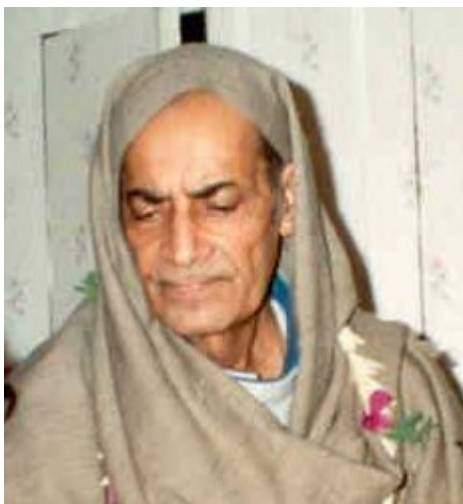
Veda means God. Dadaji said, "He does not say without proof. This time He will give all proofs of His Supremacy for creation, life and destiny."

Dadaji touches women and men in the same way. There is no difference between men and women. They are both mind to Dada, not bodies. Dadaji touches a man or a woman who has no sense of want, those who want Him. This is something. Those who are selfless, have a minimum sense of wants, He touches them. His touch is enough to change or transform them. By loving Him, mind's restlessness automatically goes away, which a person cannot achieve on their own. If one takes Dadaji as just a body, one cannot stay near Him.

In the future, all continents one by one will come to realize Him. They won't be able to meet Him. They will weep as they could not meet His physical presence. Dada, even though He gives up His physical existence, will remain still in the universe as He was before coming to human form. To Dadaji there is no coming and going. He is all the time in the Infinite, Satyanarayan, Truth, beyond mind, in mind. Only we have the sense of coming and going.

All these years up to 1988, Dada used to talk continuously to so many people individually from around six in the morning until around 10 or 11 at night. He took a couple hours rest in the afternoon only. A person could not talk so much and see so many different people day after day like

this for years and years. It is all for Truth. Now, in 1989, He does not talk, suffers with diseases silently to change the nature of humanity and the world. Now He doesn't like to meet people, and



Dadaji 1989



Los Angeles, California

food habits and sleeping habits are all changed. He is no more in conditioned habits like people, He is always in beyond mind state, does not talk like previous years. It was so difficult for Dadaji to stay amongst us for years, but all for Truth. Now books are written, Mahanam is out in the open for all and He is doing everything from within to change the nature of mind and the world. These are drastic changes, which people do not realize due to attachment to self. All human calculations will be over, as He told 18 years ago, just to prove man is not doing anything, everything He does. So give up ego to be in safety and get involved with Him.

When a person knows He is within, he or she cannot do sin, behavior will change. Whatever is seen is seen as Him, the One in all. Dadaji is not a body. That's why Dadaji manifests anywhere, any time in the world with Aroma. This happens whether He is sleeping or not, or whether He is suffering in sickness of body. He is omniscient all the time. Everything is He, the universe is He. How can there be different castes, religions, differences of food requirements, vegetarian or non-vegetarian? It is all mind; mind differentiates. Two is mind. God is One. God is full. When God is all, why and to whom will a person worship? We are all God, yet due to mind, Maya, we don't realize this.

Food is food, it is to satisfy hunger and sustain life. After the last destruction, people used to cook snakes to eat. What else to do, have to eat something cannot remain fasting. It was such devastation after the last world war of Kurukshetra, due to politics. This time also, it will happen more. Now there is no cordiality, all people are engaged in differences and all are to be finished. Wars are always happening and happen in cycles. That is due to mind's tendencies.

When Dada came for the first time to my house in Bombay, He called me near to Him and said, "Smell my body." From head to toe the variety of aromas changed. His mouth smelled of whiskey which immediately changed to sandalwood aroma. He held His hand out, called, "Ganges", and water came to His hand from nowhere. In the closed room He said, "You don't judge me. Know that He is Govinda. All have to come to me, today or 100 years after. Prakriti will bring all to me. I will not allow any person to keep ego, the idea that humans are doing all."

Russia, China, Europe, USA, Asia, Japan, the whole world including the Muslim world and African countries will come to Him, because He is within all as Mahanam, Gopal Govinda, the life and existence of all beings. Nobody can imagine what is Dada. Being Himself the universe with manifested world with mind, He has taken human form to establish Truth, to establish God is One and only God exists. The first time on earth He as come like this, and nobody can have any

conception that this type of manifestation can take place. So, we judge Him with our conditioned mind and superstitions created over thousands of years.

In 1972, I was invited to talk to the Lion's Club in Poona, a town near Bombay. In the presence of Dada, I said, "How can I speak?" That time I did not know anything of Dada as I now know. Dadaji told me, "He will be with you." Even though He said it, I had no idea of the value of Dadaji's saying this. Also there to speak was Dr. Dirabhai Nayak, who had written "Dadaji, the Supreme Scientist".

Miss Mana Bose also came with Dadaji from Calcutta. He gave her the power of knowing Him and she could write a talk wonderfully about Truth and Dada. Now she is gone.

I was the only one who could not speak in public, I had no subject to speak on Dadaji. When Dr. Nayak and Mana Bose finished speaking, I became blank and only remembered what Dadaji said, "I will be with you." I was called to speak into the microphone and introduced, "Now, Abhi Bhattacharya, film actor from the notorious movie industry will speak on Dadaji." I came to the microphone, held it smiling and had no fear. Just a thought came in my mind to speak. I didn't think it, Dadaji pushed thought in me and I said, "We have come to the world like actors to play different roles in life as we movie actors go to the studio to play different roles with different make-up. At a certain time, after the play is over, we take off the make-up and go back to our individual home. Similarly, we come from our original House, God, and go back to Him, to our Home. This is Dadaji's message to the world." After this, nothing else came into the mind. I stopped and the audience clapped. The next day in the Poona Herald newspaper only my sayings were published. Dadaji said, "See, only your speech as been published."



Abhi speaking at Dadaji's Request 1985 Utsav

Now, in 1989, I conclude after having experiences of Dadaji, that Satyanarayan is Absolute Truth, beyond life, breathing, beyond mind, zero. A wish took place in Dada Satyanarayan to make love with Himself. And, He created Himself, being life, Gopal Govinda, and created mind, all forms in Maya and Prakriti to express Himself as that "I am, I am".

In all forms Dada remains as Gopal Govinda, life covering Himself with body. Body is enlivened but cannot have activities and movement until He pushes the mind into the body and in the body/mind attachment the body moves with desires of mind. He is within all, doing all from within, of which we are not conscious because He is within as Gopal Govinda (Truth) and is the holder of the body. Due to our sense of attachments to our body, we cannot feel Him. Yet we don't exist without Him, who is Mahanam, the life within, existence. Because He is within the body, we speak, move until the time comes that we are off. When Gopal Govinda gives up the body, body falls away and mind comes with Him.

So it is He + mind + body, three in One in existence. Mind holds desires and senses, body is flesh and blood. Mind with body is Prakriti, He is within, untouched. He lives ever as Govinda is beyond mind, Satyanarayan. He is One, Prakriti is two. Two in One. I can't explain as my language is defective. But, after 20 years, I am clear that Satyanarayan, Gopal Govinda, creates Himself along with body and mind and is called human beings. He enjoys Himself, with Himself. So, as Dada said, "He comes but to relish but Himself."

Bruce Kell from Sydney, Australia, an astronomer, came to meet Dadaji in Calcutta in 1977. He wrote a letter to me about his first experience with Dadaji. "I shall enclose a decorative plate which depicts the sort of vision of spiral nebulae which was given in a vision through the Grace of Sri Sri Satyanarayana. This vision was seen through the third eye when seated alone in meditation in the Puja room in Calcutta with Dadaji seated in another adjoining room carrying on conversations

with those people gathered on that occasion. If you have an original description of that event, then you will understand that first these nebulae would appear and then move toward me, and then disappear in a kind of soundless explosion as they impinged upon me. But, their disappearance was accompanied by the smell of cordite, an explosive substance."

Whatever I have written on Dadaji, can anyone write like that? Can anyone talk like Dadaji talks in the world about God, life, birth and death? None can. Because those who came before were not full with all manifesting powers of creation. It is difficult to understand Dadaji now with the superstitions of the past. So, Dadaji revealed Mahanam, who is God residing in every person, breathing existence.

People have come for a temporary life, to exist for a certain period then go off. It means God, Himself, gives up His body, whether man or woman, which is created for His Leela. People do not exist on their own; God alone exists and is in all forms, except for Him all perish. God, as Dadaji, has come to establish that a person and He are the same. Each person is born with Him as life, having desires over which a person has no control. Everyone must know that he or she must be off after a certain period.

Dadaji come to give people the taste of God, for which each person is created. God comes to rejoice the love of mind that He has given to people. Humanity is His manifestation, but being born with Him people forget Him due to involvements, Maya; attachments in the worldly life and atmosphere which make mind become egoistic. People think they are the doer, which is not real. With this egoistic belief a person cannot go out of the births and rebirths of sufferings. This time exists the highest of mind's ego in the world of mind, thus life is complicated. People all over the world are the same. Dadaji, the Root of Creation, with full authority, comes to tell the Truth to the whole human race, to give the knowledge of Truth of which people are completely ignorant.

To explain more clearly, which is very difficult, I repeat Dadaji's sayings for better understanding:

The body, which a person thinks is his or her own, is not. This is completely wrong. A person cannot create a body. God wished for creation to become Him, by multiplying Himself. He is infinite, beyond mind. Beyond mind means no breathing, no living, no vibration, no life, no feeling, and no sense, no good or bad.

A wish came in Him to enjoy Himself, and He created the world with mind and body that multiplies in limitless forms lived by life, which is One. He, Himself, is the Mahanam, Gopal Govinda. In creation of mind, Gopal Govinda, which is two in one, He has become all. He creates the forms by His creative potency, Yogamaya or Prakriti. The body, constituted elements of nature, cannot be created by human beings. The body and organs are not created by a person, as sperm which fertilizes the egg cannot be created by human beings. Sperm and the menstrual cycle are not in the body until a certain time. When the sperm is discharged, one out of many, which a person cannot know, fertilizes the egg. The fetus develops for months, what type girl or boy, what form (eyes, ears, hair, fat, thin, etc.) and what qualities grow uniquely. Who does it? A person? No. Then the breast milk is given just as the baby needs upon birth. Who creates the milk? A person? No. When the baby is born, the umbilical cord is cut and the baby begins to breathe, who breathes? A person. No. Body is enlivened by life, which is He, Gopal Govinda. If He does not come, the body of the baby is dead.

So in creation He comes, He functions the body, being within as Mahanam. The Infinite in finite forms, for His Play. Destiny of the child is created with the mind, given at birth. Parents think of liabilities of the child, but He comes, who can stop it? Year by year the child's body grows,

changes, child to youth, youth to adult, adult to middle age, then to old age and then off. How many changes in form take place? It is automatic; a person has no credit to act.

Mind is pushed into the body and works to move the body with actions and reactions from birth. Unless mind comes, the body is still. We are born with desires, which a person cannot create and has not created since the beginning of creation. When the child grows up in years, all the children of the world, till death, have to play different roles according to the compulsions of mind with which each child is born.

The parents don't know and they have no control. That's why children differ from parents hopes. All the minds have different levels of intelligence. This intelligence and the desires have connection with the previous life lived in another body in the past, since when, nobody knows. So, destiny is God, Himself.

The advancement of knowledge and intellect occurs in this way. It is not accumulated in one life; it is the result of thousands of years. Previous to the present mind cannot flourish in a day; it is changing from the young mind to older day by day. After death mind remains with Him to come again and again, birth after birth, until the mind finishes all its desires in actions and reactions, ultimately to be merged with Him. Thus it goes.

Now Dadaji has come to take away the remaining desires with Nama or by His Presence to be merged with Him and to be free of body. That is the real death. This is the Play of Dadaji for which He for the first time in civilization has come. It is all automatic, happening serially, since creation.



Dr C Barnard 1967

Dr. Christiaan Barnard from South Africa once said to me, "Ultimately we depend on God." He was the doctor who performed the first human heart transplant in 1967 from a dead body to save another's life. He was the son of a clergyman, grew up in Beaufort West, South Africa. He studied medicine at the University of Cape Town and at the University of Minnesota. In Minneapolis he switched from general surgery to cardiology and heart-lung surgery. I asked Dadaji about this heart transfer. He said, "He remains in the body untouched. He is still there as longevity. He is everywhere. He as life, soul, or Pran remains untouched within the body as Gopal Govinda, exhaling and inhaling in the breathing. He breathes, so we breathe and live. Without Him, none can exist...trees, leaves, fish, insects, birds, all creation."

"His (Dadaji's) touching our lives, however briefly, has had a profound effect on our lives that I am just beginning to realize." This was written to me by Cindy Blake of Martinez, California, who met Dadaji in 1982 and did not meet Him again thereafter. She had Mahanam from Dadaji. Once the touch is received from Dadaji, it works. That is the Almighty's touch. This letter I received on June 3, 1989. So Mahanam works for all from within and Dadaji's touch means that when He touches, He gradually creates different experiences of a better mind, even though 7 years passed and Cindy did not meet Dadaji again, nor has she had any correspondence with Him. Yet she writes to me to tell of her experience and get any news about Dadaji. The effect of Mahanam has to be there in time, because we were born with Mahanam, with Him. After birth we become involved in worldly affairs and we forget Him. When the time comes, we meet Dadaji and our involvements are gradually lessened as He prevails and we become conscious of Him. What should we do? We cannot do. It is a matter of time factor.

Chapter 12

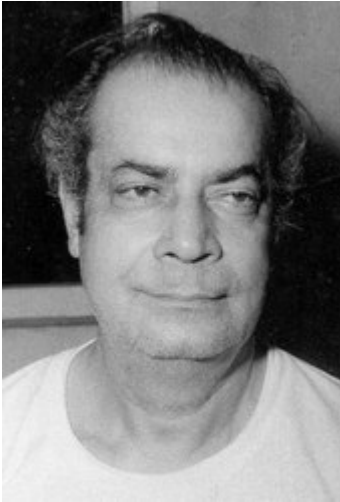


Dadaji & Abhi Bhattacharya 1977 Bombay

In 1971, in Calcutta, there were a few scholars gathered casually listening to Dadaji. I was recording Dadaji without of course knowing what He would say. Dadaji spoke in a natural way, never with anything prepared. It comes, the highest knowledge. While Dadaji spoke His whole body, from top to toe, was emitting that fabulous Aroma. This signifies the Satyanarayan state of beyond mind. Satyanarayan state is not something different that what you see of Dada and His Aroma. For two hours Dadaji went on talking.

Here I will give the gist of it because it is difficult to transcribe

exactly as He spoke in English, Hindi, Bengali and Sanskrit. Dadaji talked about the Upanisad and Bhagavad Gita saying things not possible for any religious teacher or Vedantic scholar of the highest repute, yet Dadaji never attended school. The scholars were flabbergasted, never before experiencing such Divine Knowledge. His Sanskrit made all spellbound as He talked from the earliest of scriptures in such a fabulous way. Using His own Sanskrit, unheard of, not in books, He spoke spontaneously, not from any scriptures. He explained Satyanarayan, creation, Vraja Leela, Krishna Leela.



Dadaji 1977

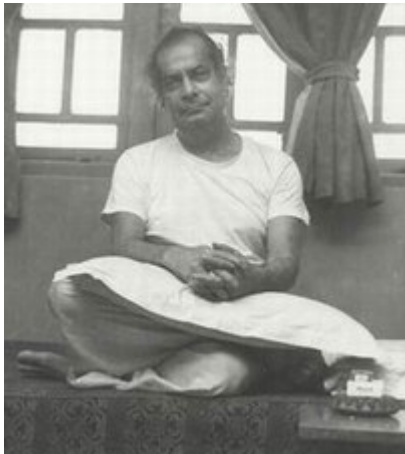
At the same time, Dadaji was attending to phone calls, answering questions. Dadaji even phoned two Gurus of Calcutta and strongly warned them, admonishing them for bluffing innocent people in the name of Guru. "God is Guru. He is not a person and therefore mortal. Wherefrom Mahanam reveals, not by intelligence, that is Guru, not a person. Time will come, Prakriti will not spare. Nobody can challenge Him, the absolute Truth. He is everywhere, moves everywhere. He is the Supreme Satyanarayan. Time is coming when no Gurus, priests, religions, Tantras, institutions in the name of God will exist at the advent of this (Dada pointing to Himself)." Again the Aroma emitted from Him and He called all of us gathered to smell the Fragrance.

So, hold to this Truth who is beyond "I", beyond existence of forms, beyond intelligence, beyond good or bad, beyond the sense of happiness or unhappiness of mind, the Infinite with no beginning and no end. That is Brahma, and Dadaji said, "He is your dearest, nearest, closest, is within you, stays with you but goes out."

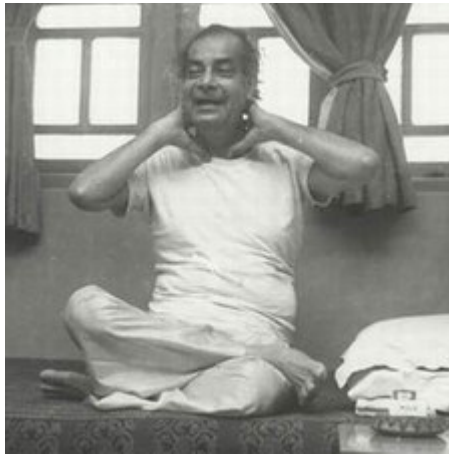
All of a sudden Dadaji said, "Where do I go? I am eternal. I am, I am." Fortunately, I recorded this. Later on after listening to it I said to Dada, "You are our existence, life, all the time you exist, not going and coming. You are life's vibration. We exist due to you." He said, "Don't tell this." This was in 1971. So then I could catch Him, the dearest and nearest who does not take any sin of a person.

Dadaji went on to say that Satyanarayan is beyond mind and intelligence, beyond vibration of life even, zero. In mind there is always "I" sense, "I" am doing. Even those who sit in meditation

have the pleasure of sitting that way for hours in some fashion saying, "I am sitting." A meditator cannot go beyond mind with the "I" sense there. Also, by intelligence one cannot get Him; intelligence is not required to get Him, the Infinite. A person's nature brings him or her to God. There is no effort required, it is natural outcome. As Dadaji was saying this His Fragrance was emanating from His body, this Fragrance that manifests without limitation anywhere, anytime in the world, proving there is no gap for Him. He said this Aroma is Satyanarayan. Dada is nobody, formless, as Aroma. So many times during Dadaji's talks this Aroma comes of its own to suggest that Dada, Himself, is Satyanarayan. And, countless times all over the world spontaneously at any time of the day or night, Dada's Aroma comes to express Satyanarayan, Truth is One in the universe.



Dadaji

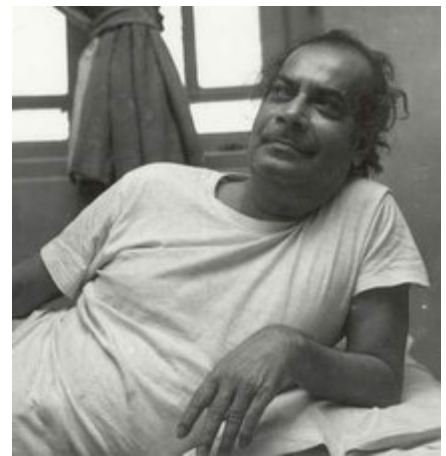


at Abhi's home 1984



Bombay, India

Dadaji was seated on the cot where He sleeps. On the table next to the cot were the telephone, a packet of cigarettes, matches and an ashtray. Dadaji never repeats what He says a second time. Whatever comes out of His lips first, that is beyond mind. To repeat means mind's function, which may be right and may be wrong. What is said without thinking, first, is from Satyanarayan state. What is said with aforethought or repeated is conditioned by a person's mind. This difference is reflected in the poetry of Rabindranath Tagore. Most songs he wrote were from the supreme state. An example, "He has come down to enjoy His Leela with the mind given to human beings. My Lord, without me your love could not be expressed."



Dadaji spoke about the Upanishad, the earliest of scriptures which people cannot understand. He said, "God is the Guru, who is within, immortal, within all beings. He is indivisible, but is divisible with mind and body of human beings." Dadaji challenged, "No human being, no mortal can

be Guru. Guru is God. He is within and everywhere. Dadaji never said 'I am Guru', always He says, 'He, that One whom I see everywhere, is Guru'. The Upanishad has the following lines which are the essence of all. "Swadeham Indriyam Bharya Bhritya - swajana - bandhavah/Rita Mata Kalam devi Gurureva na Samshaya." That means, your own body, senses, spouse, wealth, relatives, friends, father, mother, the whole family of the world belongs to Him, Guru, God within, no doubt of it."



Dadaji reclining on cot in Abhi's home Delphin House, Bandra, Bombay India 1984

Dadaji proves this by Mahanam. The Guru is within. All relations are connected by mind, and people get so involved in attachments, Maya, they suffer thinking of others as their own. You must enjoy all relatives as given by Him, to play. But, nothing belongs to us. Dadaji says, "Enjoy whatever you like, enjoy Him too. Nothing will make you sad."

Dadaji told a story about the Mahabharata. It gives easy understanding of the Supremacy of Krishna (God) over Arjun (a person) who is created for His Play, Leela. In the Mahabharata epic, for the Leela the two parties which He creates are Pandavas (the family representing the five senses and the concept of good) and Kauravas (the family representing the individual mind and the concept of evil). Although the Pandavas and Kauravas are interlinked as family members and both are attached to Krishna, the Kauravas always had feelings against the Pandavas. Krishna, to enjoy His Supremacy over both Pandavas (good/senses) and Kauravas (evil/mind), tells Arjun, "Fight the Kauravas, they may one day kill you." Even though Krishna said, they are not your brothers, Arjun refused to fight, saying, "No, I cannot do that, they are my relatives."

Arjun had one son, a brilliant warrior. Krishna wants somehow to make the Pandavas and Kauravas fight. What to do? For His Play, Krishna manipulated Arjun's son, Abhimanyu, to become involved in a fight with Kauravas. Although young, Abhimanyu fought alone with great bravery until he was killed by the Kauravas. Krishna did it to create action and reaction in Arjun's mind to oppose and fight his brothers (Kauravas).

At the news of his dearest son's death, Arjun became reactive in anger and wanted to take revenge against the Kauravas. This war was called Kurukshetra. War is always taking place in the individual mind which is a constant battlefield. And, another war, world war, called Kurukshetra took place due to politics at the end of the last civilization of Dwapur when the world had one human race, no divisions of Hindu, Muslim, Christian. Dadaji says that this time also there will be world war, a major crash, all due to politics.

Arjun won, but felt sorry and was so remorseful and depressed that he had killed his relatives. Arjun asked Krishna about his son's existence after his death. Krishna told him, "You need not be so sad. Abhimanyu is not your son, so he has forgotten you." Arjun doubted Krishna's power. Krishna said to Abhimanyu, "Your father has come to see you." Abhimanyu's reply, which Arjun heard clearly, "Govinda (same as Krishna), you are my Father. I went to the mortal world to play or act as one's son in a drama, that part of my role is finished. I know you as my Father." By this one can understand Dadaji establishes the world as His family. We have come here to play a role for temporary period and then go off as we movie actors do in the studio. Arjun went away from Krishna, hearing Abhimanyu's words.



Dadaji in Gujarat, India 1982

A few years after the war, Krishna again went to Arjun and said, "Now you are free of enemies, none can stand against you, you are King of the world, you must celebrate victory by running a horse throughout the world (the world was not as widely populated then as now) to prove you are unchallenged and to see that none can hold the horse and you are supreme." This was the practice of the time. Arjun refused Krishna, thinking Krishna might be doing some other tricks like He made Arjun kill his relatives for no reason. Krishna knew Arjun's mind and didn't believe him, knowing Arjun was still egoistic not to carry out His order. Krishna went to the eldest brother of Arjun, Yudhisthir, who had no question about Krishna and who was zero in mind. Whatever Krishna would tell him, Yudhisthir would do. Krishna told him, "Don't tell Arjun I told you this, but ask Arjun to proclaim his supremacy by running the horse and let people know none can dare to hold the horse (if anyone tried and succeeded in capturing and holding the horse, Arjun's

supremacy would be questioned and automatically he would have to fight). This is called Asva Medha Yajna. Yudhisthir, who could not disobey Krishna, told Arjun. Arjun was not willing initially, but he had tremendous faith in the elder brother and eventually agreed. This is the play from within, Truth, Dadaji.

The day for the celebration was announced and the horse was ready to run. The direction the horse would go was toward Manipur in the Tippera district, near the original Bengal. In Manipur lived Arjun's wife Chitrayada, a famous dancer. She had a son named Babruvahan, who was eleven or twelve years old, by Arjun. Arjun did not bother to give her a place. Being Supreme, Krishna is the cleverest in manipulating the mind. Krishna went to Babruvahan and said, "Arjun's horse will pass by here. You have to hold the horse." The boy said, "I have no power to check Arjun's horse. I am a child." Krishna said, "You don't bother. Take this weapon, the arrow I give you. If anybody challenges you, you fight. It is my weapon and none can defeat you." Krishna, having said this, went away. Krishna, like Dada, does all being within.

Arjun's horse was stopped by Babruvahan and the news got back to Arjun, who sent out warriors. The warriors were defeated by Babruvahan as he had Krishna's arrow and none could stand against His wish and power. How could it be possible a boy defeats my soldiers Arjun wondered and he, himself, left to fight. Again, Krishna came to Babruvahan, who asked, "How can I fight Arjun, my father?" Krishna said, "As Arjun comes you tell him, 'father, you have not given my mother a place near to you'. Arjun will be angry and will fight." The boy said, "He is so strong." Krishna said, "Don't bother. Keep this weapon now and none can challenge you." Whether Babruvahan believed Krishna or not it was Krishna's wish and just as Dadaji's wish, none can counter. Arjun came and the

altercation went on. Krishna, like Dada, spoke to Babruvahan within, "Use this weapon now." The boy followed Krishna's instructions and Arjun was mortally wounded. Everyone came to know this and could guess it was Krishna who did it all. They fell at Krishna's feet. Krishna, just as Dadaji does, twisted leaves of a tree and gave to Arjun to smell (just a show) and Arjun revived and survived. This is a story about Krishna's and Dadaji's play with the ego of individuals.

Then Krishna said, "I am not revealed to all. The whole creation is mind. I have become all. I am within all, but I do not allow most people to know this due to my creative potency, Maya. Ego with attachments to the body is Yogamaya, which makes people forget me for my play. This is all for my game and Supremacy. People have no faults and no sin. According to my wish the ego is lifted, a person has no control of it. I played with the bravest, Arjun's ego, for my Supremacy and play to let humanity know that everything is me. I do all." This was said in the Upanisad and the Bhagavad Gita also, but none could explain.

This, also, is Dadaji, who comes to the world to move the whole world of mind with application of Prakriti's full power. Dadaji comes with His full Supremacy to unfold and uplift the cover of Maya to allow people to know the Truth is One. This is Dadaji. He moves the creation with actions and reactions created in individuals. There is no sin, no virtue. After all, He is within both. I have seen this aspect of Dadaji.

Near the end of Dadaji's talking as God, which I recorded so it could not be distorted, Dadaji said on His own, "How He is or what should be His nature...though in front of you, you take Him to be a body like a man, how is He?

"He has His touch." When He touches any body, His touch does change the mind of whom He touches. His or her mind takes a turn toward Him, that is the touch of the Supreme. The touched person does not know how the mind works better than before and Dadaji does not say anything directly. It is the silent vibration that transforms.

"He is a neutral power." Beyond good and bad. "He has a Fragrance." This Fragrance proves He is infinite, He is everywhere, all-pervading one, no gap in the universe, no question of time and space. Wherever Dadaji may be even if He sleeps, this Fragrance, this Aroma, the lotus fragrance, manifests all over the world. He manifests simultaneously to His devotees whether in distant areas of the USA, Europe, India, or anywhere in the world. Sometimes this Fragrance occurs for a brief moment, sometimes it stays 15 or 20 minutes or longer. It also can change Fragrances, but always signifies Dadaji's presence.

Sometimes He manifests in form also, and even with sound. Who sees Him this way thinks it is an ordinary person. "What more? His look, His gaze. He has all the time inner vision. He sees everyone's inside everywhere in the world." It appears as though Dadaji sees like a person, but not that. He is within and without too. Nobody can escape His vision.

"He is full, not divided or separated from anyplace in the universe." He is omniscient, omnipresent. There is no gap for Him. None can escape His vision. None can bluff Him. He breathes in all as One. The Cause of all causes, life and death. For millions of years, people are born and must die. Forms and He are One, but forms He gives up. Without Him none exist, all are perishable. He does not come or go. He is beyond mind and life, and at the same time permeates all. Truth is One. "He has no demand. He cannot take, nor can He give. When He comes in human form He comes with all. He comes in fullness. Everything is available to Him." That means He is born, creation is born.

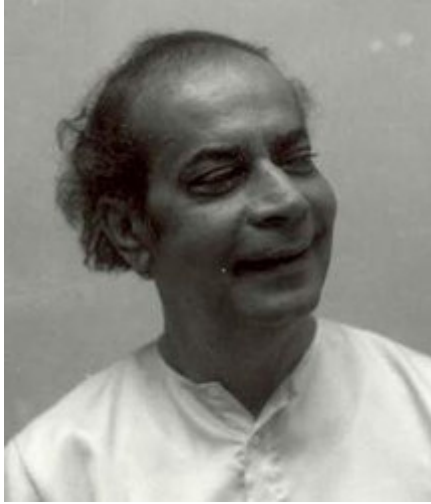


Dadaji

As Satyanarayan, Gopal Govinda, Life, He (Dadaji) has no wants. That is the test of His manifestation.

"He has no anger, nor cursing." He is all-merciful. If you curse Him, to Him that has no value, does not touch Him. What is omniscient cannot think. He does not understand inauspiciousness, ominous, or evil. He does not think like this even and is beyond understanding. "These are His qualities. Others somehow take from you and give to you, which is an exchange affair. Even the Sadhus, Yogis, priests, preachers, saints they tell you something, whisper Mantra in your ear, they give you some worldly object and in return you give them something, some money. This is worldly exchange. This is Prakriti's Maya, all attachments and involvements, give and take. He is beyond. He does not take from you, no, He gives (we are born with Him)." Dadaji as He says, "No, no, He is beyond this, you have come with all from your birth. I am not in that business of give and take. You are born with that with which you are to move (live). What else am I to give?" So, Dadaji moved selflessly all over the world to give experiences of Mahanam, the Truth within. Only Truth exists.

Chapter 13



Dadaji 1984 Bombay

back within, with my mind given to me, and the life that lived in me returned. I was dead and the spirit had darted out of my body. I (mind) stood there beside the corpse, a bit confused. Then a flood of light enveloped me. Dadaji was there and He pushed me back into my corpse, back to life again. I felt His hand on my forehead." When He comes out of the body, mind also comes, but mind for a few seconds due to Maya watches the body, and then goes back to Dada. In this instance, Dadaji came and with mind and Him (life) both entered Anil once again.

Anil Sarcar, before he became Director General of Indian Civil Aviation, wrote about Dadaji and when he was in Willindong Nursing Home, New Delhi. The physicians told Mr. Sarcar there was no chance to live and to inform those who wish to see him. Anil told his wife, "I am going. Look after the children," and he collapsed. Mrs. Sarcar, Dadaji's great devotee, informed Dadaji in Calcutta by phone. I was sitting with Dadaji in His room, having gone there from my shooting schedule in Darjeeling. Dadaji told Mrs. Sarcar, "I don't see as you say. I am coming." Dadaji's coming and going are the same; neither He goes, nor He comes. He is everywhere. Dadaji was talking to me, but He was in the nursing home in New Delhi at the same time.

Anil, after he survived, wrote an article and recorded his experience of coming back to life on cassette tape with me here in this house. He said, "Dadaji was at my side. He came



Dadaji 1984 Bombay

to finish his desire. He will live up to age of 30 in another body." It is like over one demolished building, another is built with a different name. Destiny is He, Dadaji. With mind driven by Prakriti, all come to Him eventually.

Mr. Bibhuti Sarcar, one of Dadaji's earliest and most devoted persons, was a great scholar. He had a lot of greed for food, even when he was hospitalized on his death bed. Dadaji gave money to Mr. Sarcar's wife to feed him full so that with the huge desire to enjoy food he does not have to take birth again. Dadaji, to stop this desire of Bibhuti Sarcar, got His own tooth pulled by a dentist so that Sarcar does not have to be born again. To stop Prakriti's doings, one has to pay. Because Prakriti is His Potency, He cannot interfere. But this time Dadaji tried for His love of Sarcar was great. I was present with Dadaji when all of a sudden He said, "Why Bibhuti is here?" It means why with Dadaji; it means, Dadaji has given up the body of Bibhuti Sarcar from life. So Mr. Sarcar's death was announced by Dadaji to others before any news from the hospital came. After the others left Dadaji's house, Dada said, "He has to be born again for a short time

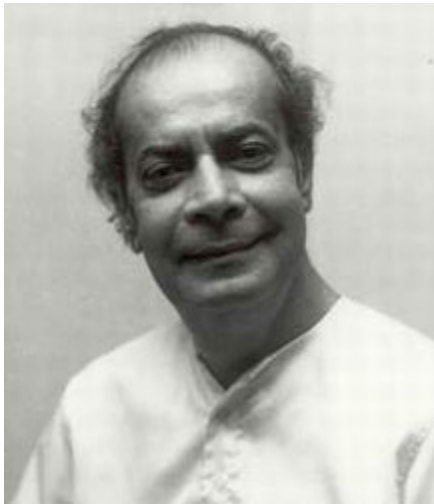
A very fine family, husband, wife, son and daughter, used to come to see Dadaji in my house every year for 16 years. They would sit all the time silently. The daughter, a nuclear science student, was very beautiful. One time Dadaji asked the mother, "Do you want to know anything?" The mother said, "No." Dadaji asked, "About daughter?" Mother replied, "No." Dadaji knew all that was to

happen. He said, "Your daughter will leave your house on her own, will get married to a man from a different religion, but she will come back and she will be married in the way that you want. It will not be a problem, it will be in a different city and people will forget."



The father was not there at the time and the mother could not believe what Dadaji said would happen to her beautiful, devoted daughter. Ultimately it happened as Dada said. One day the husband came and said to me, "My wife has given up taking food. She is weeping and weeping. She did not tell me what Dadaji told her, now she tells me when our daughter is gone." The father phoned Dadaji also. Dadaji told them, "Bring her somehow to your house and give the Satyanarayan locket to her. It means His wish will work now with the locket. She will come; she will later stay with you, getting out of the marriage on her own. All will be safely executed."

The daughter came with her parents to meet Dadaji when He came to Bombay. She returned to her parent's home and later remarried and had two children blessed by Dadaji. This is Dadaji, as Creator He allows mind to move as mind is to go for the destiny. Then again He pulls back the mind as He wishes, in love for His devotees. This is possible only after Dadaji's advent in form to move His Supremacy. Dadaji says, "Father and mother do not create the destiny of their children, all are individually destined by Him to be king or pauper, though born of parents, because it is He who operates the mind for His Play. This is not at all surprising to me now. If He can manipulate the case against Him, which He wished much in advance to control India, now the world has to come to His choice. A time will come each person has to realize this because He is within. A person does not exist by his or her own power. Actually, there is no gap between person to person, nation to nation.



Dadaji 1984 Bombay

Now I feel to write about Dadaji's questions and answers in details recorded with me whenever we were together exclusively. I don't know how I kept the recorder on in spite of His unwillingness sometimes. Whatever I have written in previous pages, all are from His talks recorded at one time or another, nothing is mine, and nothing is from my knowledge. I have written 300 pages in Bengali of Dadaji's sayings, word by word, from the cassette recordings. This is Supreme Knowledge. The most vital I have written, but here I will write a few more which are indispensable to know about the science of creation, which is beyond the capacity of the human mind because He is the Creation, Himself, permanent, and eternal. Human beings are mortal, a person's body and mind don't belong to him or her, because without Him being in the body, the body cannot function. With the mind sticking to Him, He sees all beings from within. He gives up the body

or takes away the life, stops breathing, when time is over. The creation moves by mind's nature, which is called Prakriti, God's (Dadaji's) creative Potency (like an agent) on which a person has no control. That's why Dadaji says, "Man can do nothing." It's a world of mind, illusive. I have been listening to the following for 17 years, could not follow it properly what He said or it did not strike me until 1989 when my mind became silent away from Prakriti's influence due to Him. This must be followed, now it is for the whole world, for those ignorant of Dadaji's sayings.

The Root of Creation, Dadaji, has come for the first time on earth to teach that which is beyond the capacity of people. So, Dadaji says, "Man is blind, has no common sense; now has to obey Him, no other way to get relief." Dadaji explained, "Purusha (Supreme Male, He) has created Himself by Prakriti (female, human mind), the creative potency which is for His Leela. He is beyond mind and has no attachment. However, by Prakriti He creates mind with infatuated "I" sense, blinded

within Maya (attachments of mind) to play. All traits of a person, of mind, are temporary and fickle. He is permanent, unchangeable, beyond all traits of mind, therefore infinite.

A person is finite, mortal and moving by Prakriti, not by his or her own power. He is within the body as life. Being ignorant of this Truth and ignorant of the quality and nature of mind, people suffer in ego or "I" sense. People are blind, cannot see that He is everywhere, within everyone. He, Himself, is born in us. But at the moment of birth we forget the real existence; we forget that without Him we do not exist.

A person gets more involved with the advancement of age and with all the traits and nature of mind. The senses in the mind are intelligence (limited), desires, passions, wants, greed, infatuation, attachment, anger, jealousy. All are ever changing in action and reaction. Whatever one (man or woman) sees in front, in the outside world, is Prakriti that somehow influences and pleases the mind by seeing the sights of forms, by tasting objects of taste, smelling objects of smell, touching objects of touch (physical), listening to objects of sound. Good or bad, failure or success, sorrows or pleasures, expectations and disappointments, along with all the effects of planets, atmosphere, the earth, and light drive the mind in action and reaction to where, nobody knows. There is no control on them.

People think with "I" sense, their attachment to body, that they have control. Mind with all these traits and blinding nature creates ego, the "I" of doership, which is false; given by Prakriti, which itself is allurements. These qualities in the mind of a person (love for temporary, illusive objects) tend to make mistakes, ultimately to realize (after millions of years) Truth. Under His influence, pressure, the small "I", mind, has to be tuned with the big "I", Him, and to get the vision corrected. Otherwise, for millions of years a person is a servant of the senses and mind cannot get out of sufferings. This is the characteristic of mind's nature. So a person is not doing anything, has no choice, mind reacts in actions and reactions blindly. A person is born with Him and a person is created to taste His love, not for only another person's love, which is illusive, temporary, in which a person remains in darkness for centuries.

This is that time when the Prakriti and Purusha combined has come as Dadaji. He can minimize Prakriti's force by Mahanam or Him. That's why Dadaji says; taste Him with Prakriti, which gives a sense of relish to the mind for Him. Dadaji has come with full Power to crush all ego, all of man's sense of doership; otherwise Prakriti will not spare humanity. Mortal man cannot enjoy without Him. He has come to rejoice but Himself. Dadaji is all-merciful, too, at the same time is Prakriti, the cleverest one, who knows how to bring people of the world to come to proper senses, to accept Truth or Him and be in peace. A person thinks he or she is clever, thinks God stays at different place, and so does not know he or she increases sins by the sense of good and bad in the mind, but when a person will care for Nama, will care for Him within, a person will never do wrong. Since 1971, I have been following Dadaji's sayings. I try to follow whatever He says, but mind does not care to follow at times. After we met, He turns the mind in a gradual process to get rid of many years of ill-conceived Sanskars, notions, tendencies, and wrongly learned traditional ideas. In this house, one famous editor, Admani, asked Dadaji, "Why does God create so many complications?" Dadaji said, "God does not create complications, it is mind function in ignorance that creates complications."

When emotions and desires, hopes, wants, failures, successes, wishful attachments and movements (all the characteristics of mind's nature) get obstructed or harmed or disturbed, frustrated mind reacts according to the individual's approach to life, loses judgment and becomes blind, loses balance, cannot foresee. We all are different in mind, every moment mind changes, day and night. Every country has its own psychology, but mind is mind. All over the world mind is the same, moves according to the atmosphere of geographical condition of the country. All isms, strikes, partitions, divisions, wars, happen under the compulsions of mind with the egoistic, false "I" sense, and the features of mind. It is all a selfish track; a person (mind) cannot love. Dadaji says, "A person says 'I love you' today...after few days, some differences, I change and say, you are the worst of all." This is

the world of mind, no stability has been given to mind (a person), nor has authority been given to mind. So people fight, quarrel, battle, and wars take place in intervals, which as the present world of mind shows, people have no control over. It is ever changing in action and reaction to what we see and experience. Today one says something, the next day it is something else.

Only in 50 years, from 1947 to 1987, India had to be partitioned into East and West Pakistan to satisfy the demands of the Muslim nation. There are so many partitions in the world of human beings, divisions within nations. What a disastrous consequence. This is the world of human mind. Truth is lost. People have to suffer in action and reaction of their selfishness. So at the height of civilization, which is not a civilization of Truth, in the height of science, people will destroy one another like previous civilizations. Then a better civilization will start from zero with Dadaji or Truth, Satyanarayan, Gopal Govinda as the goal.

I feel to repeat what Dadaji said in my cassette in 1973. "Truth is lost, I wish to destroy, but cannot be done now unless the message of Truth is given to liberate every creature. Otherwise, they will be born like animals."

In another place I recorded on cassette Dadaji talking strongly against so many religions and castes supposedly for the good of humanity, because people cannot bring good to people while ignoring Truth. Dadaji said, "All the infinite universe is mine. I have now driven the mind of man to fight amongst themselves, ultimately to destroy. Go to hell. Nothing matters to me." Truth must prevail. Truth is One.



Rabindranath Tagore
(1861 – 1941)

Reading Tagore, the only Nobel Laureate on Truth, inspires me to write about Truth in his songs to God. Dadaji said Tagore was a Seer.

Waves of mind, like waves in the ocean, rise and dissolve and mix into the ocean, coming from Him, merging into Him, but He, the Infinite, is always awake, endless, full, no paucity, rich. Flowers bloom, flowers fall, but the Infinite He is always there. Creation and destruction are in Him. I want my place there with you.

In the eternal flow of time of the boundless universe, a particular moment becomes meaningful only when Truth manifests itself. Otherwise, eternal time does not single out any particular moment. The reason is that He does not fragment inside any boundaries or limitations.

We are fortunate to see Dadaji here in front of us and also within and everywhere beyond body and mind. Don't think Dada as Creator after His Advent cares for particular causes. He does for the whole. He is taking the world toward destruction step by step. Iraq and USA first, then Russia and USA, and lastly to finish all. But it takes time. He cannot do all at a time. Dada said, "I will not allow to anyone to say that humans are doing all. All human calculations will be upset." Now these are the worse of days. I can assess through newspapers, yet people think still good days will prevail. No. No. No. Humanity can do nothing. Prakriti does all to realize His existence. I asked Dadaji the fate of the world. He said, "Crash."

I don't write these sayings of Dadaji given to the world. These are recorded on cassettes, Dadaji's sayings about the science of creation, Prakriti and He. To understand Prakriti and to accept is not an easy task. Being in Maya, we never heard of His Prakriti by which He creates, where a person has no hand in creation of anything. Prakriti is dangerous, merciless, a blind force that pushes the mind of individuals from the beginning of creation as set by Him for His Play and His Love. Here is a great example about how Prakriti is merciless. Nobody knows when Prakriti, the mind of a person in action and reaction, creates disasters, although a person is unaware. Prakriti is such that it

makes a person forgetful about disasters, and therefore blows after blows come to make one remember Him, to make one aware of the powerlessness, yet self-importance of the "I", the ego. One of my most difficult personal problems came about because I was charmed by this one doctor's day and night services which he gave to others with smile over a period of several years. We had a day to day relationship, unthinkably selfless from his side. His wife was also so innocent. They had a daughter and her son was about 3 or 4 years old. They had a servant boy to look after the child.

One day the servant, just to play put the child on the balcony railing. In playing with the child, the servant could not control him and the boy fell to the ground from the third floor of the house and the child died. Neither parents nor the servant were aware of the mind's cautiousness. This Dr. Parmar was so aggrieved and distressed, he disbelieved in God's existence. That day I was also feeling like him. It was in the early 1960's. I could not console him.

For 25 years hence I had no connection with him, although he came to meet Dadaji in 1970-72 and he did not take much interest. I then lost connection with him as with others after Dadaji. Once I met him and gave him a copy of the book "His Fragrance" by Harvey Freeman. The doctor appreciated a few lines, but was not interested to believe in God. Again time passed and I had no news of him. Just the other day, I was shocked to hear his innocent type wife was murdered, brutally stabbed to death around 9:00 p.m. The doctor had just left her at home at 7:30 p.m. and only on that particular day did the doctor happen to stay late at his dispensary, arriving home at around 9:30 p.m. She had opened the door to someone and was murdered.



Abhi Bhattacharya & Dadaji 1985 Calcutta

This is destiny of mind. Throughout the world it happens in action and reaction. This is the blind force of Prakriti. Mind thinks one way one time, another way another time, and sometimes it forgets all only to commit mistakes again. Dadaji says whatever mind does, all is wrong. Actions and reactions of mind rules, although they may be a result of this life or caused by previous births of mind carried over into the present body/mind. Mind of a person does not know how or when it will react. Actions and reactions, by mind from this life or previous lives are Prakriti's products. He is within, unaffected, unattached. He watches, sees as witness, how the mind moves in different bodies until it comes to Him after finishing all attachments, actions and reactions, that is, Prarabdha. The mind is set by Him to finish compulsions and to be free

of body, Maya. It requires no effort; it comes in a natural way, chiseled for His love. Just hold Him. So at the end of all civilizations, He in love, the Great Will, has come to liberate all from the influence of Prakriti which people cannot evade by themselves, therefore they suffer. Only Dadaji can do. So hold Dadaji somehow, wishfully or unwishfully. These are His sayings which I recorded on cassettes. "He is the dearest, the nearest and easiest."

If you actually are the doer, why do you worry so much? The doctor whom I liked so much I went to visit and renew talks about Dadaji so he could accept destiny, but he couldn't hear me as he has almost lost the power of hearing. Prakriti's law cannot be avoided. It is merciless, unless He is taken care of, He (as Prakriti's law) takes revenge for not caring for Him who created all for Him, Dadaji asserts. And, now I write about Dadaji's message to the world. It is wonderful. I realize while I write in 1989, although it was recorded long before when it was not clear to me. Prakriti is such that it makes a person's mind blind, so he or she does not realize the whole creation is Dadaji.

He said, "Abhi, do everything, but just say, 'You do, so I do, lest I end up doing something'".

I said, "Don't throw me into confusion. To whom shall I say all this?"

Dadaji said, "Tell the mind. I just keep doing my work; I know neither defeat nor victory."

I said, "You throw everything into confusion."

Dadaji said, "Nothing is there for me to do. I have forgotten you (since birth) in the blinding of nature's (Prakriti's) qualities. You made me do, so I do. What is to happen, happens; whatever be His pleasure. You will see, all will come out right on its own."

I said, "It will happen only by saying so?"

Dadaji said, "No need for anything else. Whatever He says is Veda. Then you don't suffer. Final authority over people is He. None can challenge, nor has the capacity to encounter. Whole world has to listen, otherwise Prakriti does not spare."

I said, "In my mind it is not always possible to remember."

Dadaji said, "Mind is yours?" (It means, where is the question of mind, with you? He will make mind to accept.) Here is another message of Dadaji for the future civilization, which I have written from my recordings.

I just thought of this. Atulananda Chakraberty was to complete a book titled "Dada Movement". He became very sick. The doctors failed in treating him. Yet Dadaji told which medicines to be prescribed for him to keep him fit so he could complete the book. One of the greatest scientists, Satyen Bose, is mentioned in Chakraberty's book. Bose is famous for the Bose-Einstein Condensation Theory. He did important work in quantum theory, in particular on Planck's black body radiation law. Dirac coined the term "boson" for particles obeying these statistics. Bose knew Dadaji as God, who knows all, "Tathagata". All of a sudden this just came to my mind so I write, otherwise I will forget. While Dadaji was speaking amongst a gathering of intellectuals in His house in Calcutta, Atulananda said, "Dadaji, give me power to understand." Dadaji said, "Power is One, with which you all move and talk, which is Immanent. What more power do you want? You and I are the same power."



Satyan Bose
(1894 – 1974)

After this, Dadaji advised us to guard ourselves against the doings of Prakriti (His creative potency which He does not interfere with because it is His). Now Dadaji keeps the sermons and commandments for the future civilization after the present destruction so that people can live peacefully. Dadaji says,

"He is creating the new law for the creation. This is the first time in creation, never came before until today. Law is created for people. People cannot create. I do not bother for your sins, virtues, good or bad, true or false. But, the whole world of mind where I have sent you be careful to live properly, as I say. (Here Dada said "I", never before had He said this.) Remember me; you will be in my lap. Destiny of action and reaction is there, secondly Prakriti, by forming our body has sent us in the world along with gifts of enjoyment of life, which a person does not create. Prakriti has a condition provided you feel He is there with you, till then I (Prakriti) won't interfere, but if you think sins, virtues, good or bad are in your hand then I have no right to free you or exonerate you from these (Prakriti's actions and reactions). I have no right. I am Prakriti.

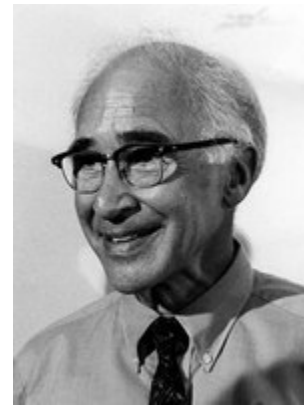
"In Prakriti's hand is to give individuals all desires to enjoy and please the senses which you have taken from Prakriti while being born, but don't forget Him, the Root of you. If you forget, Prakriti will give blows, kick you left and right. I am Maya, attachment, I am female. I have the right to give you a place in life, in the world, nothing extra, nothing more than this. I am not authorized to give. This world of mind, Prakriti, without Him in mind, is the abode of devil and demons which people have become by ignoring Him.

"You have been given by Prakriti so much of things of the world, so do as I say now. Feed your desires a bit, naturally, normally. Don't do excess, but don't keep them

completely starved, otherwise they will revolt and pinch you, trouble you. But for sins or virtues, if you say 'I am the doer, I will rectify', then sufferings in action and reaction have no end, sufferings of births and deaths also have no end. He does not take offense of individuals, but when you become the doer with your mind and body, you will feel the consequences, there God is helpless. So have patience and be in tune with Him. Say, 'You (Dadaji) are with me', then you will be in His lap. Of course, a time comes one has to go. Keep Him in mind and do your work. Have patience. Days of incarnation, prophets, have no value now. So follow what He says."

Dada creates this message. This has never come before in any religious scripture. From now on it starts and even after the destruction, people will be born to lead life according to these mandates, unprecedented in civilization. Dadaji improves the civilizations to come. Only He can do, the Creator, Himself. If people follow, they won't be as helpless as they are now and previously. Of course the whole civilization is bluff to human beings as humans think they are here permanently and can do all. A person can do nothing except boast, yet cannot live without His wish and cannot avoid diseases and death. Dr. Peter Cianchi, minister in the Church of England interviewed Dadaji and accepted Dadaji's message that a person cannot cross the barrier of mind, which is conditioned and limited by birth and death. All is temporary. Truth only is permanent.

Dadaji spoke to Dirubhai Nayak, Ph.D., the writer of the small book titled, "Dadaji, the Supreme Scientist". Dr. Nayak had so many questions which Dadaji answered before the book was written. Professor George Wald, a biologist Nobel Laureate of Harvard University and the major researcher in visual physiology of his generation, who unraveled the nature of the light-sensing molecules found in photoreceptor cells. He is the dominant force in his field and he appreciated Dr. Nayak's book and wrote to thank me for sending it to him. Scientists who are real seekers change for the better in outlook and wisdom when they learn of Dadaji. Dr. Wald said, "Consciousness is not approachable by mind and it is going to stay in that way. And, consciousness cannot be located in the brain or the central nervous system since it has no location." Further he said, "I can do nothing as a scientist to detect the presence or absence of consciousness."



Dr George Wald
(1906 – 1997)

Dr. Nayak wrote, "Truth, the Absolute Unmanifested, the ultimate Reality is, according to Dadaji, beyond the reach of human mind, is unknown and unknowable to human intellect. Yet Truth pervades the whole universe and is identical with it, since the universe is its manifestation. The manifestation of Truth within the universe as Divine Consciousness or Universal Consciousness has been personified as to bring it within the reach of human conception and then variously known as God, Lord, Allah, and so on. Dadaji prefers to call Him Sri Sri Satyanarayana, that is, Truth personified. Since the concept of the One without name, form and attributes is too abstruse and subtle for the understanding of the common people, Dadaji has given Him a form too, by the way of a portrait of Sri Sri Satyanarayana."

In 1972, Dr. Nayak expressed his wish to meditate for God. Dadaji in love said, "Who you will meditate? He is within you and He is in front of you. The whole universe is His family. He operates all by mind with a role. You have wife and children. You have a job. You look after and maintain them. If you don't they will go against you. They will beat you. They are also not yours. You have come here in the world to act on a stage. You have to adjust to life and go off as per time. So remember Him and do your duty. You are not born to find God. You are born with Him. Due to Prakriti you have forgotten Him. Now work and remember Him. You don't have to do any practices for Him. More over, you have realized Him. You don't know my eyes, so sharp. You think He is

looking only here (at you and only what is here) and not there? He can see anywhere in the world, other than this world, too, fourteen worlds. He is such a magician, sun, moon, stars, all are His miracles. I am your Father. A realized person cannot say 'I'. He sees everywhere, everything is He. He is beyond body. Nobody can keep Him in darkness, nor can teach." Dadaji has established Himself all over the world by saying, "I am nobody. He is everywhere."



Dadaji 1971

To very closest persons, in 1971, in my house in Bombay, Dada was talking to us. He was seated on the cot. At 4:00 a.m. when one devotee asked, "When I do Mahanam, the one who is sitting in front of me (Dadaji) on the cot, He comes in mind. What is wrong if I hold Him?" Dadaji said, "Then Mahanam is not required if you hold Him. He is more than Mahanam, because in front He is establishing Truth. Truth cannot be established without Him. Then He is the boatman, He can show you the path, guide you to whom you see. You can tell him, 'Dear friend, hold my hand to guide, I don't know my path'." Then Dadaji said, "Do not tell outsiders, otherwise they will take Him like other Gurus." It is fortunate I recorded this. "By Mahanam," Dadaji said, "you get Truth, but are to be born again. By holding Him, no birth again."

Of course for me from the beginning I am accustomed to say Dada. I did not know what was Mahanam. Though in 1971 for the first time He gave Mahanam to so many, never to me. Only on the last day after 13 days and Dada was to go to Calcutta, He called me for Mahanam which I heard and saw on paper held by my hand. But I was never interested to do Mahanam.

Dadaji was always around in front, in back, everywhere. Of course Nam songs, Dada's song of Truth fascinated me the most to listen every day after Dadaji left for Calcutta. And before sleep, laying on the bed it is a must. Dadaji demonstrated once how He stays in the universe with us. He is always in infinite, but in body it is like He is sitting on the cot in front of us and is touching the floor with two feet just for a fraction of a second; He touches and instantly keeps away from the touch of the floor. I asked, "How in the beginning of creation, how were you?" He was seated on the bed and we were seated in front on the floor. He said, "Just as I see you now. Being within also I was then seeing you because I am the creation, body, mind, soul, life." That time in 1971, I heard Him fully and believed Him, but could not follow fully His sayings as I do now. It comes not by intelligence, He gives the understanding.

I have written so many of Dadaji's talks recorded on cassettes, still there are so many remaining in Bengali and no one else is translating them. Three hundred pages I have copied from tapes. The following must be written here for the world.

Dadaji said, "When He comes, all are to be taken as dead. You people are dead without me. So I come into the world with the cover of Maya. Maya is also me. I am One. By Maya I am two. When Maya merges in Him, mind is off. He alone exists as One. Maya is two. Maya is for His Leela, His Love Play. I wished for a creation to rejoice with myself, so I use Prakriti, my manifesting power, creative potency, to move the creation. I am within. I don't do anything. I am life, Praan, soul, existence; Gopal Govinda in creation and beyond is Satyanarayan where there is no breathing, no life, no vibration, no mind, no feelings, no action and reaction, no taste, no kindness, nothing. He is like the sky, void. He shows all when He comes in form. The mind is with Him in creation so when body He gives up, or takes away life; mind comes with Him to start again in different bodies, ultimately to finish all activities of mind and to merge with Him. It takes thousands of years of mind. Man had never seen Him like this, as Dadaji." He said, "I alone carry my limitless love. Creation is

for His Love Play, I have come to relish but myself." Whoever as God came before, they all have mentioned about Him because the creation itself in human form has never come. Rama or Krishna who are not persons, whoever came in form talked about Dada. It is well explained in the book titled "On Dadaji - Part VI", Satyanarayan Puja. So whoever is "Full", God cannot talk of different castes and religions, cannot talk of any restrictions of food, restrictions between men and women, good or bad because He is One, in all, is everywhere. He does all, life and death. He breathes in the universe as eternal life, no gap in the universe. We are just a bubble in that life covering the universe. Again, it reminds me of Tagore's songs.

Universe is full of life in which I have got a place. My poetry or song cannot be wrong. In a worldly way in my mind I may be wrong or right. My songs, my poems come from within. I am inseparable from Him, the real marriage.



Dadaji & Abhi 1986 Chandigarh (Kashmir) India

As Dadaji says, "We come to the world being married with Him, inseparable. Man and woman's marriage is temporary, by death of the one worldly husband or wife gets separated, but He is inseparable." Again Tagore gives me correct language to explain about the movement of creation since the creation of mind and body. Otherwise to Dadaji, like the universe, there is no beginning and no end. Only body and mind creates time and space. He is beyond mind, one, no time or space. Tagore writes, "*You start, I end. So with you and me continues the play of creation.*" Wonderful! It seems life is a relay race, giving the baton to another to continue.

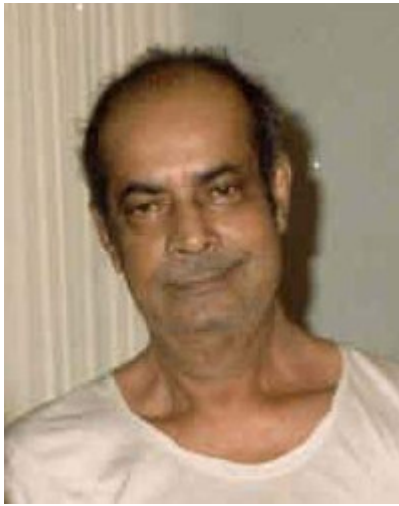
Dadaji was telling that after each destruction of civilization, nothing is extinct, all remains in the atmosphere, again they come with the advancement of civilizations with scientific explorations as we all have expanded from the last destruction. Nothing is lost. Creation continues. When this civilization goes to the top it will be destroyed again. Days are not far off. Dadaji was telling a scientist, "You people think I move to the world without knowing what you think? You will make me a fool? This cannot be. If that be, so I would have stayed in my house and not come forth from Calcutta for the world. No learned man, King, Emperor, chief, Tantrics, Yogis will be spared by this one. He knows all methods, knows how to tackle human intellect and ego. Anybody cleverer than this one cannot live in the world."



Dadaji speaks to group in Boulder Colorado US 1986

The idea is that He is the existence of all that exists. How can one challenge Him, who is the universe Himself. Going to temples, mosques, churches for image worship are useless. Nothing happens. Even prayer does not help. When everything is He, everywhere is He, you cannot separate yourself from Him. He is within. Prayer is ego. Is He your servant? You will get with which you are born, none can change. How can one think

God is only in one temple, one church or one mosque, that He is so small? Unless one develops the feeling that He is in all places, it has no value to go to church, temple, and mosque. He is everywhere and within. So He says, "God does not want anything, only remembrance, unflinching faith. I am easy to those who see me everywhere; those are easy as they do not separate me. Tell your conscience, 'I will take food, I will enjoy, I will do work, but remember Him. You are with me. I cannot do anything without you. How can I do, you are everything, everything is yours, this is also your body, senses are yours.' God also does not want anything. God only wants individuals to remember Him, because He created everything. You don't have to meditate with closed eyes. Just think you are with me, that's all."



Dadaji 1985

Once Dadaji was sleeping (worldly way) in the night in His room and I was sleeping in the hall adjacent to the room. Whenever I slept nearby Dadaji, my mind was alert for when He wakes and I had the tape recorder ready with me. When He speaks anything I must record. On this occasion, I heard something Dadaji was saying inside His room at 3:00 a.m., so I got up, opened the door (key was outside) and went inside. Crawling up to Dadaji's bed with the microphone on, I recorded Dada speaking in Sanskrit, "Infinite Ocean, Jai Ram...." and a few languages I don't know.

Later I asked Dadaji, "With whom you were talking?" Dadaji said, "There are other worlds I have to see and talk to sometime, also to several deities in other worlds. There are infinite worlds." I said, "But, you say 'Ram, Jai Ram'?"

Dadaji said, "One, who is Ram talks only Ram. He sees everything, is Ram, all-pervading, Purna Brahma Ram. Humanity is the highest in the creation. Even the deities and animals all have to take human births. Without human births, one cannot relish Him in variety of love created in mind."

I said, "How do you say Ram. To say Ram all the time is impossible as you say." Dada said, "Ram means not the person Ram. Ram means all-eternal love. There is no such thing as a person called Ram. He is omniscient, omnipresent, and omnipotent, that who is origin without end, without beginning, Master of all Masters, who is Veda."

Dadaji said, "By 1973, He has finished all that is to be done. Everything is His wish. His wish works everywhere. He has come to do His work; man cannot. Whatever He does, He is all, and He creates all conflicts and confusions. Wars and destruction is also He. He is the nearest, dearest. Everything is He. He is life, Praan, existence. He plays here...there...everywhere."

I said to Dadaji, "Whatever you may say, Ram or Krishna, you are everything. People of this Age say Dadaji. Therefore, Dadaji or Dada will be the Name for everyone, everywhere? I have only this wish to know."

After my continuous persuasion, Dadaji in a very low tone said, "Yes. You can say."

I said, "Then in the world Dadaji Name will exist? You are the life that holds all."

Dada said, "Yes. Don't tell all, they will be scared."

I asked, "Why did you not come as Ram? Why as Dada?"

Dadaji said, "If Ram would have come as Ram, none could grasp Him. If Ram says 'I am Ram', people would think another individual party has come. I cannot say that. If I say 'I am Ram, do Ram Nam', people won't be able to catch. People won't believe."

I said, "It is just like Dada being 'Gopal Govinda'. He cannot say He is Gopal Govinda." Dada said, "You see He is within. See what He, Satyanarayan, reveals to man as Gopal Govinda. None can blame me that I said I am Mahanam. I cannot say. To say it is ego."

I said, "Nobody calls you as Satyanarayan though in front of Satyanarayan portrait people sit and get Mahanam, none question you that that Power must be you. And, who meets you remembers you, Dadaji, but not Satyanarayan though you are. Then in the future, Ram won't be there, Dada will be there in the future, even you say Ram is there."

Dadaji said, "You can say 'Dada', 'Gopal Govinda', I don't give to you that comes from within and is the same thing as Rama. By saying Ram it will also work, because He says. But Gopal Govinda reveals from within. I have not shown."

I said, "Anyway, nobody knows the meaning of Ram or Krishna, we say 'Dada'. Will Dada stay?"

Dadaji said, "Yes."

So it stays. I was happy with this, though Dada was reluctant to say these things. But, He is Ram, or Krishna, or Gopal Govinda and Satyanarayan.

He says, 'He is beyond body and I sense.'

I asked, "Why you have not come as Rama, why as Dada?"

Dadaji said, "Without Dadaji who will teach love?"

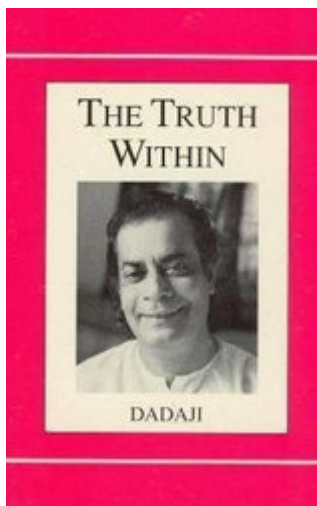
Dadaji very often mentions this body is a hired body. He has given it. Remember that. But, people forget it and go on doing whatever they like thereby increasing mind's forgetfulness (sin) that He is within. If one knows He is within, one cannot do sin. But neglect Him in your ego and Prakriti does not spare, she makes one blind or paralyzed and there will be more and different births to bring one to realize Him. He, as Dada, loves the created beings so much that none can dream of it. To Him people are not sinners, only mind makes one forget Him (sin). He takes all on Him. This I have seen, but what He suffers He does not allow others to know, they cannot. Love like how Dadaji loves, people's minds in Maya or ego do not care to know. He is in Kansa (ego), yet the body is a prison due to ego.

There is a famous story in Bhagavad Gita where ego is known as Kansa. Kansa is killed when he sees all around is Krishna. His love makes ego surrender. He does not, cannot take up a weapon. How can He take a weapon to kill? Dadaji gives all concessions, but Prakriti does not spare. Action and reaction is automatic. We forget previous births, even what occurs in this birth and so many actions we do. This action and reaction might have been precipitated by another birth we don't remember. We carry action and reaction unless we are freed by Him. It is automatic process whereby we are to come to Him for His love when mind merges with Him. Somehow mind will ultimately think, "Oh God, help me!" This is automatic, requires no force. It takes a few births to realize, depending on the urge.

Now Dadaji has come He will liberate all, He is so merciful. How much He suffers silently to liberate the mind from the sense of enjoying temporary body's pleasures which only He as Dada can help us to come out of and remembering Nam helps. There are so many now who lead daily life with Him. They suffer, but even then they don't as it passes away and they are happy because they know He, the cause, is there. This I have seen all over the world. I know so many families, rich or poor, whom I have visited. Only difficulty is for the rich people who are accustomed to live in housekeepers and cannot forget their position.

But, nobody is born rich when they come out of mother's womb. Rich and poor are both He; He is within both. Dadaji says to become rich or poor does not depend on the person. A person thinks he or she can change destiny...impossible. A man or woman has not come into this world; it is He who comes with the cover of body and mind. Being born as a baby, how many changes or transformations take place in the body to become a youth, adult and then feeble in old age. In spite of a person's wish, hairs grow white, teeth fall out, eyes see less, hearing diminishes, and body suffers diseases and trembles in weakness. Still the person does not think he or she will be off one day to go to our own House, He. To know this is character. Character does not mean what one does or does not do under compulsions of desires, Prakriti.

I can assess clearly today, in 1989, not before because my mind was not free of involvements, infatuations, fake ideas of success and failures, pleasures, demands, wants, etc. These attachments trouble the mind and create suffering being happy one moment, the next unhappy. So Dadaji says, "Tell your mind, 'Oh mind, don't forget Him'." He is within, within the mind. Commotions are created by Him. Your body and mind are not yours, so if you want to decorate, decorate Him, enjoy Him, and feel His company and automatically He will arrange things for you which will smooth your life. If you want according to your egoistic choice, it will not make you happy and worry won't leave you as you will be busy in protecting things which are not yours. All these aspects of life He made me pass through. Now I am in the real state which individuals cannot get by their own efforts. Dada says, "Decorate Him, keep mental company of Him, and enjoy Him in your enjoyments." All these I have done without expecting. By following Him, gradually Maya of my surroundings and self automatically are gone to be happy, at least no sorrows. All are His doings in me. He is the doer. I am not the doer. And it is a fact for all. So to follow the message on the back cover of the book "The Truth Within" is a must. It holds the essence of Dadaji's message:



Truth is One. Reality is One. Humanity is One. Religion is One. Truth manifests Itself. Truth is living Existence. Love is the essence of Truth. You are yourself the creation of Truth, in fact One with Truth. God is within, in the form of the two sounds of Divine Name. One sound, Gopal, appraises you of the Supreme; the other sound, Govinda, of the Beyond. This Mahanam is your real Self. Eternal Religion is Love, which becomes manifest as one remembers Mahanam with complete self-surrender. Divine Name is the only path.

You are free in your spiritual pursuit and need not depend on anyone. Love is the answer. We have come here to make love to Him, to be bathed in His Love and to vibrate His Love through the actions that come our way. Do your work and enjoy everything as you like, but your only duty is to remember Name. He and His Name are One. By remembering, you realize. Keep patience and let God do the rest.

This message is not for Dadaji's self-interest. It is Truth. It will work. If you don't remember, He will do it for you because Prakriti is there and it will make you eventually remember Dadaji. Maya, which covers our vision to see Him, is also He for His play. He is One, by Maya He is two. For over 17 years, every year I have been with Dadaji in this house or traveling in the world for about six weeks. I have seen enough, had His company, and recorded hundreds of cassettes even at odd hours. It is my destiny, created by Him with human mind. We have no choice though we think we do. Mind is also He. He is within.

In the beginning Dadaji told me, "Cut out the word 'I'. You are all dead without me. It means I have come in the world and from now on everything will go as per my dictation. Before me I allowed the human minds to travel free by Prakriti, I did not disturb. Now I have come with Prakriti's control." I replied to Dada, "It is good that you gave us free hand to move so we made mistakes, got corrupted, creating so many castes, religions, and differences with so many human Gurus, mosques, churches, temples and distortions about God and life. Otherwise, you would not get scope to prove your Supremacy and enjoy your creation amongst us. Because there are so many religions and nations, Dadaji on His own cause moves to the world to challenge all and make people realize Satyanarayan, Gopal Govinda, Dadaji."

About rituals. In India, the center of the original world and the oldest one, there was no such castes or religions. Rituals which people know now are absolutely wrong. But it is most important to

know what Dadaji said to the scholars which I have written word by word from the cassette tapes recorded in 1973. Dr. Sen and Dr. Sarcar were there. Dadaji always says, "Whatever man knew before Dadaji, He did not interfere. But now after His Advent, He must interfere. As Creator, Prakriti and Purush, He allowed the mind of man to move as the civilization moved by Prakriti. Now both are He. He has come with His full authority, with creative potency of Maya; to tell what people know about the science of creation is wrong. Yagna, the sacrificial rituals which people know are all wrong. Yagna or rituals does not mean, for example, burning wood by oblations with oil, burning incense, giving flowers, or uttering Mantras (sacred words). By doing this, people used to think of pleasing God and avoiding catastrophes and sin. This is still practiced in a big way, as well as spending a lot of wealth as priests dictate. It is useless and has no sense."

Dadaji asked Dr. Sen about it. Dr. Sen said if one gives up his sense of "I", Yagna is complete. There is a Sloka in the scripture Bhagavad Gita that says, "In giving up ego, I sense, mind gets purified." The body is compared to wood and as it is burned the mind is purified. Dadaji said, "If you do that (rituals) to finish the Yagna of body, what does it help the mind, the 'I', in which are the desires of beastly propensities. Mentality of mind will not end, that is, tendencies of mind will not end. The beasts of the mind will run all around. They cannot be controlled, because since the creation mind is given in the body to work as per mind's compulsions."

So, Dadaji says, "Before Dadaji, the mind that was set to work in the beginning has come to the present state. How will you stop its run? Let thoughts run. If you want to stop them by cutting appetites, the soldiers of the mind will revolt. You may think by stopping the desires of mind forcibly that they have stopped. It may stop for the time being, but in essence the Yagna rituals of the mind have not ended. So you have to give them run to certain extent, and the rope or the rein of the mind is now in my (Dada's) hand after my Advent. Because He holds the rope, the senses of the mind get adjusted with Him. Then soldiers of the mind on their own become feeble, composed and the five senses (Pancha Pandau) become one, united and relishing Him. Only then the Yagna ends, then the mind sees Him."



Dadaji talking, Abhi at right 1986 Los Angeles

Dada is Satyanarayan in human form. The play of mind that created creation after going through mind's compulsions ultimately has to come to Him to get the finishing touch. It is for all to be merged, liberated. There are innumerable persons in India and the West becoming like that by His touch of love. He has accelerated in me first. Now I could be with Dadaji like I am today, a movie star from the pleasurable garden of the world of mind. This is Prakriti and Satyanarayan.

Dadaji never sees a wrist watch, nor keeps a watch. Before, as Amiya Roy Chowdhury, Dada used to keep a wrist watch. When He became Dadaji, He stopped wearing one. He knows all the time of the globe. He is Big Ben of the world, as beyond mind He is omniscient.

When in 1972 Dadaji left for Calcutta from my house in Bombay, abruptly He said, "Don't suppress your compulsions of mind (desire) or urges if it comes." I couldn't follow then. Later on I could understand the meaning. As per His message, after a few days He (being within) gave me the sex urge. I recalled Dada saying, "Don't stop urges forcibly. To finish it automatically, one must go through it. Otherwise, mind will not be free." This is completely opposite to what people say. So, I had the urge, sexual desire, and Dada knew it long before. The urge is also He; He gives the urge.

Mind has to be stabilized, free from compulsions and urges in a natural way, to come to Him ultimately.

One time I told Dada, "Dada, you don't feel pain for me?" Dada said, "No. You know why? He does not feel." He did not talk further. It means He has no mind and He, Himself, is me and so is all. It is two only by mind, beyond mind everything is one. Dada said, "I create all, all is mine. Whatever happens in the world is He. People think they are doing, this is Maya, attachment, a body/mind affair. People think they are the doers, but bodies are not theirs. This is Maya, illusion." Mind changes, maybe in a day or in months or years. One has no control, but we think we control our minds. I have seen in Russia, in 1956, when two movies in which I acted were shown in that country. While visiting there, I was observing the Russian mind. Now, in 1989, it has all changed including the government mind and the public mind. The greatest changes come with God's Name. People cannot stop Truth, which is the only permanence.

Dadaji in His Satyanarayan state does not require a proper seat to sit on. I think this because I have seen in His house that He sits on His cot (bed), just on the very edge for such a long time. It doesn't bother Him; He sits comfortably which for a person would be impossible. He always sits very still without agitation, not like people who move around and fidget after short time. Sometime He makes one seated in the air, lifted from his Asana (seated position) on the floor.

Since birth until today, for 70 years, I came destined to meet so many people both famous and small. After I met Dadaji, more people I saw in India and the western world since 1971. Now in 1989, Dadaji is exclusively exclusive. I am, as He made me exclusive except for writing and replying letters to people inquiring about Dadaji in India and the West. It is humanly impossible to live alone like this. People want to be with others, mentally engaged. There are very few people with whom I remain in contact. Among them are the earliest of contacts of Dadaji like Professor Lalit Pandit, physicist of the Tata Science Institute, and his family. They understand Dadaji perfectly. Lalit stays far away so we cannot meet regularly, but we are on the phone almost daily. We talk and enjoy Dadaji's talks and discuss the world, creation and science.

Another person I remain in touch with is one of Dada's greatest devotees, Rasik Kapadia. He met Dada about five years ago and he owns a big cloth store. Dadaji called Rasik, "My life." When Dadaji was here, he used to meet Dadaji everyday for about 15 minutes. When Dada is not here, Rasik still comes from his distant residence in Bombay once or twice weekly. When he arrives, he enters Dadaji's room and does obeisance to Dadaji's life size photo on the cot, then leaves after we have talked about Dadaji for awhile. If he doesn't come, he phones everyday. He is a fine person. He also helps with Dadaji's papers and files.

Film director, Satyan Bose, is another one who is a fortnight's contact due to Dadaji. He has known Dadaji the longest, for 50 years. Another one, Ramesh Divekha, a top executive with an international firm, sends a car for me and Dr. Pandit to come visit him and enjoy Dada talks. It is a regular feature.

Hemant Kumar (Hemanta Kumar Mukherjee), the most melodious singer and popular composer in Indian movies, was also music director in both Bombay and Bengali films for 60 years. He sang Dadaji's composition "Ramaiva Sharanam".

Dadaji said about him, "He (God) comes as Hemant Kumar. He gives up the body when the time comes. Then who dies?" Hemant died today, September 27, 1989, and I gave an interview to All-India Radio saying as Dadaji says, "There is no death."



Hemant Kumar
(1920 - 1989)

Prakriti, all objects, whatever one sees, whatever functions in the world, in the body, mind's nature, desires, everything is Prakriti. Dadaji has shown it. This Prakriti is His, Satyanarayan's, creative potency. Maya is also He. Without Maya, He cannot function in His Play. The two are different, but basically are one. That is the Cause of all causes, Satyanarayan. In this world of mind, He exists as Life, Gopal Govinda, and Mantra. Mahanam is in creation, beyond creation there is no Mahanam. Everything emerges out of Him, Satyanarayan, the One who is beyond mind, beyond life, beyond action and non-action, beyond breathing. Like a waveless ocean, like the sky without end, a void. Prakriti none can control. People are mortal, so everything is He.

I have a newspaper cutting with a picture of Siamese twins who were born with their heads grown together. They were separated in a 15 hour operation in Moscow. Where is the question of the parents planning, choosing and producing them? This is Prakriti; people have no hand in it. Everything is He. I have another photo of a man, Larry James McAfee, who was paralyzed from the neck down and unable to breathe on his own after 1985 motorcycle accident. He asked the Superior Court in Atlanta, Georgia, to allow the plug on his ventilator to be pulled so he can die. If he created himself, why would he wish to die? These experiences were not his choice. He was not born by his choice; neither can he die by his choice. He has no choice as Gopal Govinda is life and destiny which Dada creates as life of the Universe. Nothing exists without Him. He is the existence of all forms, neither comes nor goes. Timing of destiny is set by Him alone. A person cannot decide life and death. As Rabindranath Tagore wrote in "Gitanjali" (Song LXIX):

The same stream of life that runs through my veins night and day runs through the world and dances in rhythmic measures.

It is the same life that shoots in joy through the dust of the earth in numberless blades of grass and breaks into tumultuous waves of leaves and flowers.

It is the same life that is rocked in the ocean-cradle of birth and of death, in ebb and in flow.

So it is that Mahanam, Gopal Govinda, is in the Siamese twins, in Larry McAfee, and in you and me and in all forms in the world.



Anurada Goyal (left), Kumar Dutta (Dada's grandson), unknown, Ruby Bose (right) at Utsav 1986

When Dadaji was here in Bombay in 1972, He used to get up at 3:00 am or sometime 4:00 am. Fifteen people from Calcutta also came with Dadaji. We used to get up and sit near Dada's bed and enjoy His talks, which I recorded. Mrs. Ruby Bose was at her home not too far away. She enjoyed Dadaji talks from within and He used to make jokes and fun with her from within. She told me, "I don't believe His talks, but I believe Him."

One morning early, I told Dadaji what she said. He said, "Has she told this? I will go to her immediately. I tease her, I push her, I make fun with her and I talk to her in this same voice of mine." I somehow understood, but not others who were present. After an hour, around 6:00 am, Ruby came to the house. I was surprised to see her at that hour, as she never came so early. Later I came to know she got a telephone call from Dadaji telling her to come here. The moment Dadaji said, "I will go to her", Dadaji, without a telephone called Ruby and she came. Actually, we were sitting before Dadaji and know He did not use the telephone to call her. He can do anything, just a wish for His Leela and to establish Truth and His Supremacy.

Chapter 14

I may be repeating what I write, but I don't remember what I write on this page or in previous pages. Sometimes repetitions are necessary also to remind one again of Dadaji's sayings. I repeat because I don't know what I have written before. Also, sometime in repetitions I can better express and explain in context and language. As I am not a writer, mind dictates, so I write. It cannot be arranged and systematic. So I write word by word copied from the cassette recordings, page by page up to 300 or 400 hundred pages in only a few weeks. Dadaji's words revolve continuously in mind, talks not in order, but I write as it comes.

In Los Angeles with Harvey Freeman came the Russian scientist Eugene Kovalenko. He is a God lover with a brilliant voice. He sang about Christ, his song was inspiration to Tchaikovsky, the great Russian composer of the Fourth Symphony. Kovalenko asked Dadaji if he could go for research for beyond mind. Dadaji said, "Yes." Kovalenko had Mahanam and sat for Satyanarayan Puja. We met on the 4th of July, 1978. He has written a few articles, one titled "Dadaji, the Limitless Nobody." He came once to see Dadaji in Malibu and brought a top defense missile scientist of the USA government.

After Mahanam, Dadaji told them, "Body is temporary, He is permanent. Mind is also in a way permanent because mind remains with Him after the body is gone. And, mind of each one moves for a few thousand years, serially in different bodies. It was started by Him since creation, ultimately to merge with Him after finishing individual desires. When the body is dead mind comes out with Him from the body."

Dadaji told them, "Bring all Yogis, Gurus, and Babas from all over the States to me for 5 minutes, and let me see how they can be Gurus. Guru or God is within all as one, also is everywhere. Do you like to see?" Kovalenko experienced Him within as Mahanam, the Guru, Gopal Govinda, and the Lord. Nothing exists in the world without His Nama, the Lord. As Mr. A. Goswami, an Indian married to an American women, wrote, "Mahanam works. Dadaji gives effect of Mahanam, as He is within."

When traveling in USA, Dadaji was occasionally invited to speak at a few churches. I was there also, and Harvey Freeman would speak at Dadaji's request. In a Hollywood church many, many people gathered and hugged Dadaji, women and men alike. There is no difference between men and women with Dadaji.

No one could imagine such a scene could occur in a church because up on the stage, seated before the people Dada was smoking a cigarette, having tea. None could stop that, none tried. Today I can assess, because He is Supreme none could stop Him from smoking in church. Everything is He; smoking is a part of life. He is in both men and women; only by mind do people distinguish between this behavior and that behavior, between this person and that person. It was sight how Dadaji loved all and all felt that love of Him.

Another time in a church in Eugene, Oregon, USA, in 1979, Harvey Freeman and I were there with Dadaji. Harvey explains Dadaji beautifully and at that time I was shy to speak. Harvey said, "Dadaji says there will be a few selected people to talk around the world." Dadaji said, "East has one psychology (mind), and West has another psychology, so realizing happens according to places, family, individuals. But after all, people (minds) are the same. Happy or unhappy? I am feeling sometimes happy, sometimes unhappy. Happy, unhappy are two words for you. Actually, it is one. If you feel anytime happiness, you must come to unhappiness. It is in mind. If



Dada lighting cigarette
Utsav 1983 Calcutta

you experience happiness, you have to experience unhappiness, no doubt. No happy, no unhappy. It is a vague world. Everything is the same. Because sometimes you say 'I love you', sometimes you say 'I don't love you, you are not good, and I don't like you'. That is nothing, no happiness, no unhappiness, nothing in the world. You are telling all these things, these are all mind function, no stability.

Dadaji continued, "If body is not ours, if that is fact, then who is our own? Who is our existence? We are talking, we are eating, we are loving, we are telling many things, but we must know this: Who is He? Is He outside or within or everywhere? If He is everywhere, if He is everywhere, everything is He. He is within, too. Those who understand cannot say, 'I am a Guru. I am God'. He (God) never uttered that word. The question is Who is He? Is He an outsider? He is our best, as He is our everything. Is He is our dearest and nearest, or is He far from us? If you can love Him, then you can love anybody. Because these sorts of eyes or 'I', that people have with which we look cannot see Him. You are absolutely blind. Whatever we see, that is not a correct thing. With illusions, Maya, mind, we are taking all these good, bad, many things.

"The main thing is a person cannot be Guru. Call any Guru from America, from India, from anywhere in the world for a conference with Dadaji and see the result. If God is One, if we come from Oneness, then nobody is Guru, everybody is Guru, everybody is God. If Father is One, if we come from Oneness, then humanity is One, one caste. Everything is One. Now Guruism is a big business. All Babas, Gurus come from different states of India, make big, big houses, temples or Ashrams. All our universe is His temple, then why these buildings? You are a moving temple, His existence is us. He does not hanker after money. A person cannot give Mantra, you have no right, and you can't give anything. Mantra comes from His Source, comes from Self. That is initiation. No need of doing anything.

"Try to love your children, wife, husband, parents, love them, that is, and love Him. That is not your family. That is His family. How can you say family is yours? We are here for a certain time, after a certain time we go to the Source, He. We don't die, we are in Him. Christ never said like this, he was not fighting for a place. That time, Christ said, 'God is One, He is Supreme Father'. Christ never uttered, 'I am God'. 'I' itself is ego. 'I' is mind, is mind function. If I say 'I' as God, that is ego, a bluff for the purpose of income. So these Gurus are for ego and business power.

"Just in the beginning there was no language. All went by signals and movements, with hands and eyes. Later in the mind language developed. Beyond mind there is no language. Today how many languages have developed in thousands of years of mind. Beyond mind is He, Satyanarayan."

About Satyanarayan Puja, Puja means worship. Dadaji says, "A person cannot do worship. Who will worship whom? When He is all and is everywhere, no gap in the universe." God, Himself, does worship for us as He has been showing for 20 years all over India and now the western world. These are recorded facts in all the books on Dadaji. Satyanarayan pervades the universe with manifested worlds. During Satyanarayan Puja, Dadaji sits outside a closed room; someone sits inside in front of a Satyanarayan portrait and with closed eyes remembers Mahanam. A few foods are placed before the portrait. Sometimes it lasts for an hour, sometimes half an hour. Dadaji, being seated outside, simultaneously is seen in the room and on some occasions at various other locations



"Person cannot be Guru!" said Dadaji
Utsav in Calcutta 1987

worldwide. One time in Los Angeles during such a Puja, Dadaji was simultaneously seen in New York, Los Angeles, London, and some other far away place, I forgot the name. Foods that are placed before the portrait are afterward discovered to have been pinched out, as if eaten. Sweet fragrance floods the room and drops of fragrant nectar ooze from the portrait of Satyanarayan. All the time this is happening, Dadaji is sitting or reclining on the cot outside the room and smokes cigarettes, takes tea, talks to those present outside the room. But, He is also different places. He creates divine personalities, divine sounds, divine lights, falling of fragrant water on the floor inside the room, and manifests anything from different worlds. The room is made empty before the Satyanarayan Puja. For Dadaji's all-pervading existence, sometime He creates the impression of eternity, even the feeling of those who have died come sometimes into the room with Him, not in forms, but by signs. There are so many people who sat for this Puja.

During Satyanarayan Puja, Dadaji while involved in His usual activities, also establishes His existence as life of the all-pervading universe by the events the person sitting in the Puja room experiences. Maybe outwardly He is talking amongst so many people gathered, but He misleads us and baffles us with His show that He is like a man. This is such a problem and confusion to us seeing Dadaji as a man, but He is beyond. This is His Leela for which He is in the physical world. Now



Dadaji sleeping in his Calcutta home 1990
He did not attend Utsav in nearby residence

His work amongst us is over so He is becoming exclusive, no more is He like He was previously when He talked with everyone.

This exclusiveness He told would occur 16 years ago. I recorded Dada say there may be two or three people with Him. Dadaji is now mostly in beyond mind state, no talk, little food, and He remains mostly in sleep as all-pervading omniscient one. He manifests various diseases to change the world of nature. No doctors can assess or cure unless He cures Himself. Doctors are baffled as to how to treat. Dada's wife, Boudi, calls the doctors without knowing Dadaji fully. Dadaji all the time is beyond all this, He manifests Aroma to people in India and other parts of the world, He speaks within to others. When my cousin Atin came here Dada was answering our questions and giving answers from within Atin. This while Dadaji was in Calcutta seriously ill. So Dadaji's body is not man-like, as He said in a tape recorded in 1972.

I am giving a little bit of Dadaji's talks with Louis Gittner, President of the Louis Foundation in Orcas Island, Washington, USA. This was recorded in 1979. Dadaji said, "No human being can ever be Guru." Today I understand its full implication. In the original scripture of creation it was written, "There is Guru who is all-pervading one, no gap, no body, the universe is He, indivisible. Let us salute this Guru, omniscient, omnipresent one." But the present Indian Gurus, individuals, claim they are Gods, Gurus, Bhagwans, with organizations, Ashrams. So there are many Gurus, a few are world famous with their acquired powers and they gather disciples and acquire wealth. These are charlatans who call themselves Gurus and gather tremendous wealth. People have no idea of Guru or God, people are misled. This again is the Law of Prakriti, mind that has created divisions between people and God. Dadaji allowed all these years to let Prakriti move without being interfered with.

The western world is now becoming Guru-minded without proper understanding of the significance of Guru. So Dadaji says let them come before Dadaji. Now see after Dadaji what happens, what He does to establish supremacy over all Gurus. Dadaji proclaims "Nam is the Guru.

Nam and He are the same." No one can counter this. In the world since creation, God has kept God's Name as the Guru who is within and everywhere with His Name. It is eternal and eternally exists as life in all beings. Now people have forgotten due to Prakriti and people have made divisions of religions and castes. At this juncture of the world, God, who has no division, comes in human form of Dadaji. He moved throughout India and the western world to demolish all human Gurus' kingdoms.

Dadaji says, "He is within. No human being can ever be a Guru. Guru is Nam, the Almighty. Guru is Truth, which is One. Guru is everywhere, within and without. Nothing exists without Him or Nam." Here Dadaji has the advantage over human Gurus and He immediately wins over those who meet Him. Now all Gurus are afraid of Dadaji. But, because of these human Gurus, Dadaji shows talks of Satyanarayan, who manifests in all beings in the manifested world of mind as Gopal Govinda, life and existence. Two words, Shabda Brahma (sound of God, essence of existence) that connect the manifested world with the beyond. So in front of people Dadaji says, "I am nobody. See who is within you. He is the Guru. I am elder brother. Nobody can say Dadaji said 'I am Guru'."

Louis, a fine gentleman, had to come to Dadaji as per destiny. Harvey Freeman told him about Dadaji. Dadaji told Louis, "He is everywhere, also in body, within, one for all. Do you like to see what He does from within? Do you like to see Him? The whole creation is He. If He is off from the body, you can't move or talk. Like to see what He does from inside of you?" Louis said, "Yes." Dadaji said, "We have come for a work. That is destiny. Everyone has to go by destiny. Destiny He creates. So do you like to know what He does from inside? You will see yourself who is He. Because of illusion of mind (Maya), you cannot see that He is within. At the time of birth we come with Him. In the materialistic world of Maya, mind's nature, after birth we forget Him. And so nobody is happy. I am looking here...it is a false thing. So you can't trust your mind due to Maya, attachment. Every moment it changes in Maya, with actions and reactions to what we do and see. Maya is: I don't exist, but I say I do exist; others will die, I will not. By mind we cannot explain beyond mind. Body is not mine."



Mr Pandya, Dada, Ann Mills, Abhi (standing) 1986 Houston

Dadaji has no mind, so He talks of beyond and shows beyond. "People move in dream. A person's life is like that, moving, thinking like in a dream, temporary like a dream. A person's life is not permanent. In a dream we enjoy and feel all the aspects of human life, sometimes lovely, sometimes dangerous. It seems to be real, but all is temporary. With death all hopes and desires of mind, pleasures and sorrows also go away leaving the body, that we call 'ours'. When the body is gone, where will the mind go? Out of the temporary body now dead, mind comes with Him who is permanent. He, with mind, exists in all bodies and when time comes, He gives up the body." Louis said, "Do you believe in reincarnation?"

Dadaji said, "Yes, otherwise everybody would have been born the same in the world. Because of reincarnation, even though so many are being born at the same time all over the world, someone is born poor, someone is blind, someone is paralytic, someone is rich, someone becomes a doctor, someone an engineer, a lawyer, someone is born in a royal family...all due to actions and

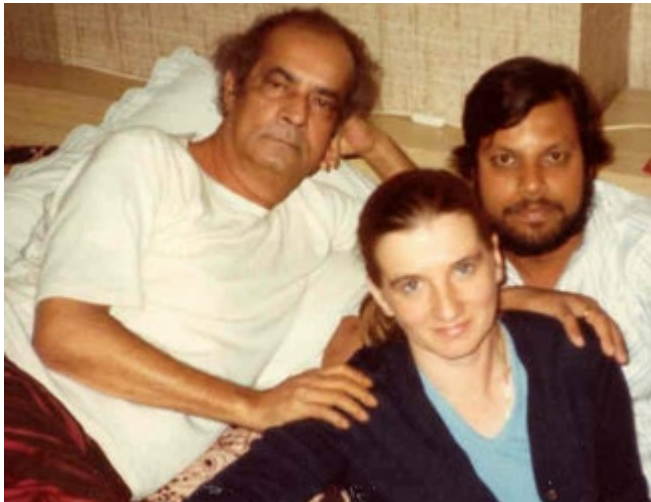
reactions of the previous mind in so many previous births in different bodies over which a person has no hold and control. So destiny is also He. Even twins are different in mind due to destiny."

Someone asked Dadaji, "What were you previously, before reincarnation?" Dadaji said, "I am no-body. I am nothing." It means He is beyond incarnation, He has no mind. Mind reincarnates but with Dadaji all minds are moving eternally with Him. He moves each person's mind to reincarnate. He does not die, is permanent as life eternal. So no previous lives of His, He is beyond mind and body. After individual's bodies are gone, always mind remains with Him and by Him mind is pushed into a body for the next lifetime. With the mind comes all the accumulated tendencies and qualities of mind, sin or virtue, that functions in each life with ego, proceeding from past to present to future. It is a continuous movement to incarnate until the mind, being free of ego, merges with Him. Louis told me when he left, "Tell Dadaji I love Him."

For many years I came with Dadaji when He visited Portland, Oregon USA. We stayed in the southwest hills home Doris one of beautiful, innocent twin sisters who look so similar at times it was difficult to tell them apart. Being twins they look alike but they have separate, very different minds and therefore different destinies. They both look lovely, but experience joy and sorrow differently. One is a sculptor, one is a painter, one is married, and one is unmarried. Both are Dadaji's love. So many people came to Doris' house to see Dadaji over the several years he visited one of his most favorite cities in the world, Portland.



Doris, Dadaji, and Dorothy 1985 Portland, Oregon



Dadaji, Elizabeth & Dipu Bhadra 1983 Brussels Belgium

I met so many people who came to meet Dadaji in Brussels, Belgium, in Dipankar Bhadra's house. His first wife and he got divorced just after meeting Dadaji. Dipankar (Dipu) married again, a Belgian woman named Elizabeth who is lovely. Their child, a boy, was named Satyanarayan. Dipu moved to Brussels from Calcutta as it was destined that to his house would come so many people for Dadaji and Mahanam. Prior to meeting Dadaji, Dipu had severe asthma. He had tried all kinds of traditional medicines as well as folk ways to cure it. Dipu told how on someone's advise, one time he even tried eating roaches sandwiched in a sliced

banana to cure his asthma. After meeting Dadaji and having His touch, the asthma was gone instantly and completely. To Dipu's house so many came from Belgium and Holland. Even the Duke and Duchess from the royal family came to meet Dadaji. The Duke, even with all medical care and technology at his command, was unable to walk, unable to climb the stairs to meet Dadaji. Dadaji called the Duke and he came and while climbing the stairs at Dipu's house, he had no difficulty. He had Mahanam and Dadaji's divine touch and Charanjali water cured him. This is his destiny. Also, the

Chief Justice of the High Court of Belgium came with his wife and son and had Mahanam and Dadaji's blessing. I have forgotten so many of the Belgium events. It is 10 years now gone. There were so many miraculous events. I remember one woman named Jeanine, a famous sculptor, came and met Dadaji in His room. For a minute she left the room and when she went back inside she found Satyanarayan's image on the bed instead of Dadaji. She was overwhelmed and lucky to see this. She wrote to me later telling me of her experience. After meeting Dadaji in Brussels many people then came to Dadaji's Calcutta Utsav of Oneness of religion, God and humanity. Peter de Bruisa wrote on Dadaji about how he and his wife prior to meeting Dadaji had no children. Dadaji blessed her with two sons. In Brussels, Dadaji once said, "Belgium was part of Greater India, Mahabharata."

In Los Angeles, California, in 1978, a young woman, Miss Kishon Khetani, was seated in the Satyanarayan Puja room. Her parents and Dadaji were seated along with others gathered outside. She had a glimpse of the divine world with Dadaji as the Lord. After she left the Puja room and for a few days she was weeping alone. I interviewed her all about the Puja and asked why she was weeping still. She said, "I never want to come back into this family atmosphere, but at the same time my attachments with my parents are there."

From 1971 through 1973 at my house in Bombay, Dada was always surrounded by devotees who would come with Him from Calcutta and other places. In 1972, Dada said, "Boudi (Dada's wife) will come last." When Dada was in Calcutta there were always lots of people coming to see Him daily and take care of Him. Boudi stayed in the background ever-smiling with love, sweet and silent. She is not the protesting type, even when Dadaji was occasionally so haughty with human-type behavior. Dadaji showed these human characteristics as if these were His habits. Today He is quite the opposite.



Boudi & Dada at home 1990 Calcutta



Madhumita Roy Chowdhury & Dada 1990

As years passed more and more people came from all over the world. Naturally I thought it would continue this way in the years to come traveling throughout India and the West. Boudi accompanied Dadaji on two of His last trips to the west. But now it is all changed and in the house there is only Boudi and His beautiful daughter-in-law, Madhumita, looks after certain things. Now in 1989, all the previous closest associates who wanted to be with Dada and whom Dada kept near to Him for daily service or to talk with are gone. Boudi, Alo or Amita Roy Chowdhury is her worldly name, is looking after the household and with Dada constantly and talking to the few people who come or call inquiring about Dadaji.



Carol Tushida & Dada
1986 Los Angeles

In the last years Dadaji removed those people with a drama of madness and peculiar behaviors which they were unaccustomed to see in Him as God. He has given those Graces. Dadaji wanted to be exclusive as He said in 1972-73. Very often He gets sick with unpredictable sicknesses which actually Dadaji cannot get. He talks to a few people sensibly, but He is all the time sensible, omniscient, omnipresent.

Outwardly it is all different now. His work openly is over. So many thought God in Him has gone away. I know His shouting, irritations are superfluous, to avoid and drive people away. He used to keep the Almirah (cabinet) keys Himself, appearing not to trust anyone, although He knows all. He shows such worldliness with all human behaviors to everyone because the world cannot be avoided for spiritualism. Dadaji gave His son and daughter in marriage also to show this. Now He gives the Almirah key to His wife, unbelievable change. I can understand about Dadaji and am accustomed to stand His blast and drama because I know He is all the time beyond mind.

He shows all to enjoy His Supremacy. He tests those who are really attached to Him without self-interest. Boudi has shown all patience since she was married to Dadaji. After their marriage He was often away from the house over many, many years, all for Truth. Boudi stood it all, smiling. I have learned from her so many things on how to be with Dada. That applies to all people. She also had to suffer more than most and not react as a person would react in worldly ways. Boudi said when I first met her in her house in 1972, "Who can establish Truth? I remain alone, with a daughter and son, for years. We miss His company, but it does not matter. He works for Truth."

Today, 1989, Boudi is with Dadaji 24 hours a day, no question of sleep or rest, only to see to His comforts. The unpredictable Dada, unconditioned as Infinite manifestation, unless one sees, one cannot believe. How He remains is beyond human calculation.

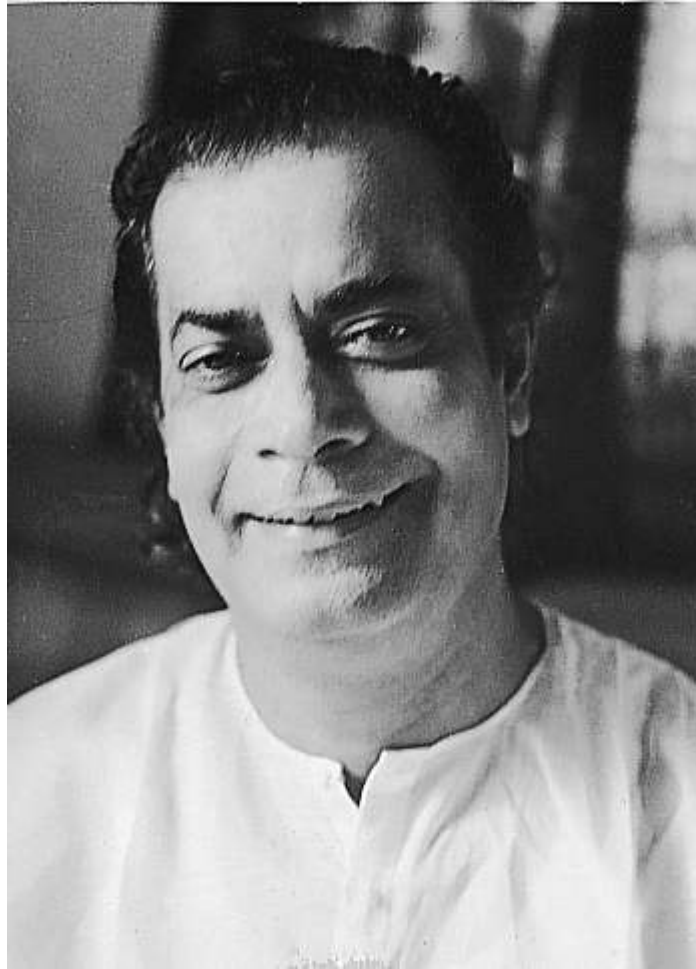
Now Dadaji has left everything to Boudi. It is a fine quality person to be with Dada now. His daughter, Ivy, for whom Dada named His toy shop, comes very often to see her father whom she loves the most. Her husband, Devnath Dutta, a high ranking Army officer, is of such a quality as to be Dadaji's son-in-law. Dadaji's son, Abhijit, is a high official in a leading international business firm in Calcutta. But, Boudi, His Mrs. surpasses all the qualities of fineness of a woman. Her father, an officer in a famous bank of India, daily used to salute Dadaji from a distance as Mahapurush (Supreme). Boudi is highly educated and was formerly a fine singer who sang on All-India Radio. Formerly I was seeing Dadaji a lot in Calcutta and Bombay and traveling with Him in India and abroad. Now things have changed. I am always with Him. He stays all the time in my room. This happens when mind is with Him. Having His beyond mind association constantly I can understand Him now more than before. He is the Satyanarayan, the creation, the universe, life and destiny. I don't have to be with Dadaji in physical presence like previously. As Dada said, "Boudi will be in the last with Him."



Major D N Dutta, wife Ivy & daughter Irene
1983 Calcutta

Now no other human being other than Boudi can serve and look after Dadaji. With His present unconditioned ways and sickness, she has the finest qualities a person can have to be with DADA-God. She is Mahalaxmi, non-reactive, the love, the Mother of the world, with Satyanarayan, the Father. Dadaji calls her now "Mother". She only cared for Dada and has never cared for worldly necessities and pleasures. Love and patience can only be companion to Dadaji.

She is an educated college graduate and has seen to it that her son and daughter are also educated. Previously she was a fine singer who performed on All-India Radio. Now she cares for Dadaji who is like a child and at the same time He controls all with Prakriti, and is at the same time beyond worldliness. In front of Him, one cannot assess. Boudi is His associate. I call them Narayan and Narayani, Father of the Universe with Prakriti the Mother who are both the same Dadaji, Truth and Satyanarayan.



Dadaji

Chapter 15

Here are a few of Dadaji's sayings in tidbits. Regarding walking, Dadaji gives the highest value to walking in the normal way. No jogging as it damages the heart. He, Himself, even at His present age, walks daily. Walking keeps Dada fit. Due to His advice, I am also fit at this age of 70 years.

Even though Dadaji is not a passed student, He knows all. He knows events with dates and years so accurately even historians fail to match Him. This information comes when Dada speaks spontaneously, not by the asking. Even in daily life, for example, Dada instantly recalls the phone number of someone with whom the connection has been lost for years. He speaks from beyond mind state. In



Dadaji



1974

that state Dadaji can tell anything that occurred over billions of years. He said, "I can go on telling from the beginning to the end of creation." This is fantastic. I have seen and heard this myself. Truth or He is One. It is in this way Dadaji can say, "You people don't know the A B C D of you. Body is not yours. You are from the world unknown to you. So you don't know anything. You exist due to His existence. You are to die. How can you say you know anything? Mind is limited." Individuals cannot see beyond themselves. Individuals are blind due to Maya.

Dadaji said, "Hare murare Madhu Kaitara bharey. Gopal Govinda mukund shoures."

It means, "In the earliest creation He comes as Gopal Govinda on the land." When the land was created it was known as Madhu Kaitara. It is the land which is the world for His Vrindavan Leela, where He would play, He being within as Gopal Govinda. Yet, He neither comes, nor goes from Vrindavan, it is internal, the 24 hours a day vibration of existence. So Vrindavan is not a place outside which people create. Mind cannot create or decide good or bad. Mind starts from Him, the moment it gets the body, mind automatically is involved, spreads from top to bottom in the body. So the Play starts, He does not interfere with the compulsions of mind. After a few thousands of years, mind's desires are satiated automatically. It is not possible for a person to end desires. The only path is to remember Nama or Mahanama or Dadaji, who has come to stabilize the mind's compulsions which a person cannot check.

Before I met Dadaji, for my prolonged acute problems I was in contact with the best astrologers, occultists, and priests who worship and pray to God to do good for people. Also I went on personal visits to top holy places, including churches, mosques and temples. I found all to be useless. Nobody can change destiny. As Dadaji says, we are born with Him to play a role in creation and He, Himself, is the destiny of creation. He alone can change the destiny if we remember Nam and love Him. Moreover, destiny is means each person has to die. Sometimes it seems that something clicks favorably by prayer or worship, but no, it was something that had to be. And, because we tried to avert or receive something, later it will come with more force. That's why Dada says prayer increases Prarabdha.

With me it has been an eye opener. Previously so many persons, who had acquired "divine" powers, came to my house. They came on their own with all the good wishes, but they failed to change my destiny. The last one, who came just before Dadaji came from Calcutta, was fantastic. He helped the

lady who married me to keep fit and out of all the serious mental problems she endured. But, alas, after a few days the mind with which she was born reasserted itself. Nobody can change Prakriti. Destiny of mind is that with which He, Himself, is driving a man or a woman. How can this be averted? Nothing is in our hand. Even some of the great books of the past written by top seers, narrating life according to various calculations have failed. And, the past and present lives which are given, even with names of the people, these are all a hoax.

It is because of the movement of mind in the body, God, Himself, as Gopal Govinda, works. He cannot allow a person's ego to exist. Actually, we don't exist. Dadaji had given me all these various experiences with problems, sufferings to realize His sayings of Truth that the mind is born with the previous lives' actions and reactions which have to be continued in the body, birth to birth, all controlled by Him. How can one change the course? We have come from Him and we return to Him through body's sufferings...from Oneness to Oneness.

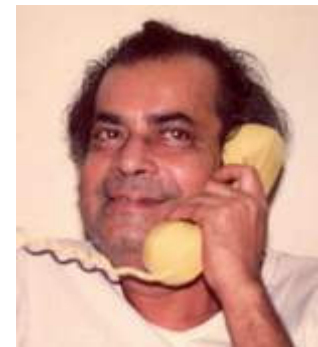


Goddess Kali
"the destroyer"

One time when I was fed up with my personal problems I went on a Saturday at 3:00 a.m. to the Kali Temple of Ramakrishna. The priest said, "Mother (Kali, Goddess of Destruction), has menstruation, you cannot see her." The image of clay has menstruation? Nonsense. Even in my ancestral house I have seen so many images worshipped. Also in Calcutta, so many images of Durga and Kali, even images of Rama, Krishna are worshipped and all this is baseless and useless. Images of gods made by people in the mental conceptions concocted in the mind. How can a God be in a particular place? Money and human industry to create a God? What God? All is a hoax. These are ancient superstitions based in fear taught by priests who do not know Truth. Dadaji proves it is the living God within that moves us. We are living temples of God. He is everywhere and does everything. This is the test of the Supreme, no superstition only love.

Our great poet, Harindranath Chattopadhi, who never went to school, writes in English and has wonderful poetry published in books on Dadaji. I like his lines which he writes spontaneously, even while drinking. "Man is the miracle of God; God is the miracle of man." "All forms are disappearances. Disappearances pretend to be appearance." "Finite creates because Infinite is thirsty." He writes on Truth. When he came to Dada, he became very dear.

When I wrote my first letter to Dadaji, before meeting Him in person, I wrote, "I want my relation with God to be moving and staying with Him like a relative." Today that is the relationship I have with Dadaji. In the beginning years between 1971 to 1973, when I went to Calcutta I stayed with my cousin in his guest house although I was with Dadaji as much as possible and called others to come meet Dadaji. In 1974, I started staying in Dadaji's house. So what I wrote in that first letter came true and remained true through out all these years. But, staying with Dadaji is not like staying with one with the habits of a person. One has to be completely with Him. My personal sleep and eating habits are gone. I can sleep anytime, anywhere and eat anytime or not at all. It doesn't matter. I don't go anyplace other than with Him. Anytime in the night I am ready to wake up instantly if He needs something. When we traveled on the world tours it was always like this. I never went anywhere, no sight seeing, no visiting, I stayed with Dadaji.



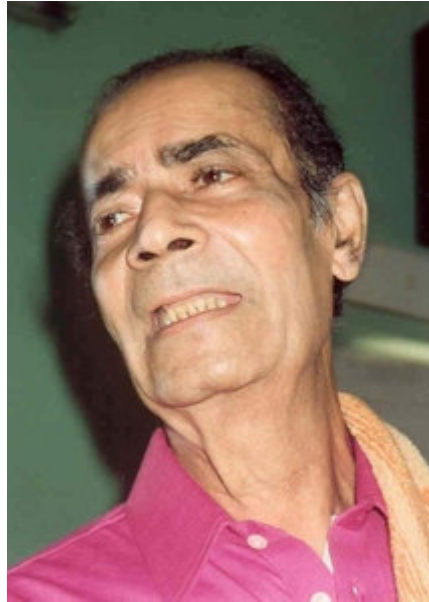
Dadaji 1982

I talk only about Dadaji and His philosophy where ever I am, even when shooting a movie. And, people listen. I give photos of Satyanarayan or occasionally of Dadaji. Even if I visit a village, I talk about Dadaji and give books about Dadaji written in Hindi to those who can read. Now there will be so

many people who talk about Dadaji around the world. The vibration of Dada will work in them. I keep all records and photos of Dadaji like an informal archive of information in my house. Many people write to me inquiring about Dada and I respond. This is my life. Books are there now to spread Dada's message and He will no longer physically travel. But, His vibration works and from within He will bring it all about. I am alone in this house, yet I never feel alone. He and me, one in two, two in one. Sometimes people come to hear about Dadaji and I talk to them. I can't talk about anything other than Dadaji and Truth. For my living expenses, He provides work. It has been proven to me again and again, when I need, He provides, it comes automatically. It is always enough because my needs and expenses He has also minimized.



Dadaji 1989 at home in Calcutta



I am writing this book by hand continuously for 20 days. Prior to that, all of a sudden I was asked to do a movie in Delhi which gave me sufficient money not to need anything for this month. I will go to Calcutta in October (1989) and will stay with Dadaji for 15 days when Ann Mills and Donald McLean will come from USA to meet Dadaji. I will need money after October 16th, then further money will come automatically from where I don't know, nor do I bother. So the conclusion is, as per Dadaji's message, "He is within." He moves some one in Bombay from within to pay for

acting, although Dadaji may be in Calcutta. He said, "Earning and expenses are all His. A person is mortal. Everything, He does." Dada told me, "I cannot make you rich." So, I am not. But, Dadaji said, "Don't bother for earnings; otherwise you won't be free of mind to write for Him." Writing requires being exclusive with Him. This habit of exclusiveness is given by Dadaji. It is not something I can do.

All of a sudden one evening in 1974 when there were only the two of us together, Dadaji said, "With me you drink." I occasionally drank and smoked, but did not like to do so with Dadaji, so I said, "No, I cannot." Like a child, He said, "Then I won't drink unless you do." I had to agree, but could not assess His ways. It is not an ordinary affair to have a drink with Dadaji, the Creator. None had ever done so, but He allowed me. I found that having a drink was then no longer for personal enjoyment, but to enjoy Him. Now, for those who visit and have a drink with me, I have taught them to say, "Cheers, Dadaji!" The significance is that the Lord has given all in this world for us to enjoy, so give Him thanks. Let it be so even in food habits and in all spheres of activities. This reliance on Him reduces the impact of Prakriti. Remember, this is a must. The whole world will be Dada-minded to enjoy His creation and avoid Prakriti's blows.

In the beginning and for so many years, there were so many people around Dadaji. Now in 1989 all are gone. I stay. I don't go anyplace other than with Him. Everything has changed from how it used to be with Dada. Now all calculations with Dadaji are puzzling and upsetting to His wife, who as the most devoted feels so much for the changes she sees in Him. Dadaji's bath which was a must everyday and was regularly timed each day is now unpredictable. Unlike before, now Dadaji does not care for shaving

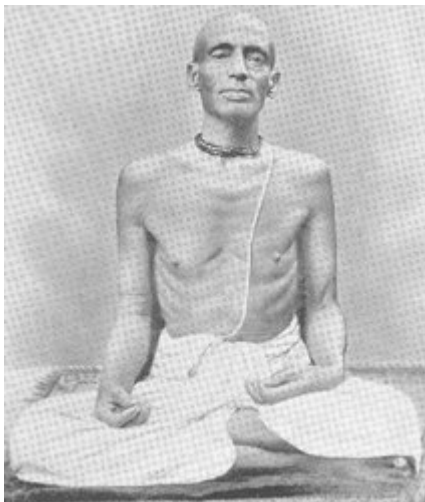
daily. Tea, which He enjoyed a lot and He would only drink the finest quality tea, Dada has now given up. His eating habits have changed and Dada has become so thin. This is unthinkable by His wife or others around Dada. They cannot understand the Supreme Dadaji; instead they are taking Him as a man. But, all these changes are out of love for His devotees and to change the world of mind by His Prakriti. And, Dada also likes it to avoid people, He's had enough now. He prefers to remain exclusive now for a few more years. Rarely Dada takes a phone call from a few foreigners who love Him the most; otherwise the telephone which used to be so busy is a forgotten affair. The telephone calls between us which used to be so regular between us have stopped. We know each other, now it is not required.

It strikes me to write that mind comes from Him and goes to Him when the body is off, then goes to the next body. So it is with the world population. The great scientist Einstein's brain, after his death, was found empty, no stock of mind that made him function and nothing was found. So mind is He, He operates intelligence, rich or poor, whatever the qualities, everything is He. The world has never experienced this Dadaji as the Supreme who operates mind, body, soul and life, and gives the experiences in the world. So, Supreme Consciousness is not in the brain. As Professor Doctor George Wald, Nobel Laureate quotes Dadaji, "Scientists are the foolist of fools. They talk big things by their limited individual conception of mind. Because individuals are mortal, they can't know all the functions of the universe."

Full God in human form has come thrice in this civilization in Bengal. First came Nimai Misra (Nimai Pandit), son of Sri Jagannath Misra Prabhu and his wife Srimati Saci Mata. Nimai Misra became a married family man. Only after he was gone (died), he was known as Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, Yuga Avatar for the age of Kali. He came 500 years ago near Calcutta. It was in advance of this Kali Yuga and he sacrificed life for human upliftment. There is no record or books about him which were written at the time. He prescribed from his divine state to remember Nama, "Hare Rama, Hare Krishna, Hare, Hare." This song remains in the world although taken by organized religions now. Nimai Misra was selfless, was not a passed student, had no organization, yet he defeated all intellectuals of the time. He said, "Nama is Truth, humanity is one. Do Nama. No other path than Nama."



Images of Nimai Pandit with his parents



Ram Chandra Chakraberty (1959 – 1949)
known as Ram Thakur

Second came another one from the infinite state, Ram Chandra Chakraberty of Bengal. Unmarried, yet a family man, he concealed his divine existence, but his divinity could not be suppressed. He never went to school and was not literate worldly-wise, but the highest scholars of universities were baffled with his omniscient, omnipresent, omnipotent existence. His letters are messages of Truth proving he was Supreme. He did not come with His creative potency, Prakriti, but he was all selfless to liberate humanity. He stayed in Bengal although he also traveled elsewhere. Hindus, Muslims, Christians, all used to take him as the Supreme. He used to say, "I always see you, you don't see me."

He proclaimed about Nama, particularly "Gopal Govinda", saying, "Do Nama. Without it all else is useless." There are hundreds of letters written by him in his Supreme state to his devotees. A person could not write these. He was

very mobile and could appear anywhere from nowhere as per his devotees call. He was not understood in his time. He used to say, "Unless you know Him, all your knowing is useless." No books are there by him. His letters have helped me to confirm Dadaji's Supremacy that Dadaji is the Creator, creation, life and destiny.

At the age of 90, in 1949, Ram Chandra Chakraberty left his body. He was known then as Ram Thakur and Dadaji met him. Ram Thakur told about Dadaji, saying, "Now the Highest One will come in Calcutta to make all religions into One, all humanity into One. Dadaji, none else, has come with Prakriti, His creative power, to make people realize Him. He is needed as per the time. Dadaji knows how to tackle the mind of people and to crush ego. He, as Prakriti, makes all people surrender. As people have not listened to the call of the previous two, Chaitanya Mahaprabhu and Ram Thakur, He will apply all the power of creation to make people helpless and to realize Truth, to realize a person can do nothing, does not know anything, and the body does not belong to a person. No ego will stay with Dadaji."



Dadaji

Dadaji used to say, "If you know billions without knowing Him, all are ashes." When there are blows of Prakriti, come somehow to His shelter by remembrance. Dadaji is born once in creation. He never dies. Since creation, He is the same, being life in all forms. His wish is enough. He sees all, knows all. Chaitanya Mahaprabhu and Ram Thakur both gave up their bodies with just a wish. They did not have diseases to die. Dadaji is the same, will give up the body when He wishes, the next day, as He said, I will go.

So the first and second who came in the name of Truth, Chaitanya Mahaprabhu and Ram Thakur, are both well known in Bengal, said all these things for human welfare. They were selfless; people are selfish. And now the third, Dadaji, comes due to the pseudo hypocritical advance of civilization. From His childhood up to until today in 1989, Dadaji has suffered and moved around the world to give humanity the realization of Truth which is One. Only God exists, all else is mortal.

I have written as I know due to Dadaji. Books on Dadaji are written in His time, none can distort them. I got one of Chaitanya Mahaprabhu's sayings from Dada. It is: "Because of Maya we say this happens for this reason and that happens for that reason, but the cause is Narayan, the formless One. Due to the Root's cause everything happens. Within Maya, a person suffers and only eternal Krishna can dispel or destroy."

Ram Thakur said, "No authority is there for an individual to live and rule. Mind is itself an intoxicant. Intoxicating desires of mind is Maya. The body itself is want. If there is pleasure, sorrows wait and must come. A person desires this or that, but what has been decided by eternal Krishna has to happen and will happen. He is all around, God, Bhagawan, is everywhere. Bhagawan means Full, no place is without Him. Without Him, nothing exists or happens."

These things have been said, but no one bothered. Humanity has to pay a penalty for ignoring the previous call. People went on without

The world has never heard what Dadaji says, that mind, body and He are separate but One. He is the life of the body, but mind functions the body of flesh and blood. Mind comes from Him. Mind when it gets the body, gets attached to the body and spreads throughout the body with desires and functions according to the demands of the body. He is within, mind is also He. A person, with attachment to the body, cannot see properly, but He sees all, listens to all, and is not attached. So, Dadaji said, "24 hours, whatever mind does, He listens...He does all, mind listens. With mind He is in the body to move. A

person does nothing. He drives the body by mind's attachments for His Play. But, He is not attached. When He is off, mind comes with Him."

When I first stayed in Dadaji's house in Calcutta, I slept on a cot. I observed that Dadaji slept with bedding on the floor. Dadaji said this was His habit for years, even though He has the best furniture from British times purchased in Calcutta. I did not like to sleep on a cot while Dada slept on the floor. I went straight to a furniture store and purchased a simple cot for Him. Since then, for about 15 years, Dadaji sleeps on that cot.



Laxmi

Goddess of Wealth

When Dadaji was a boy, he traveled about the Himalayas to tell the Sadhus and Yogis to go home as God was not to be found hanging somewhere on trees in the mountains. He used to play there. He had no money, walked bare footed and didn't have enough warm clothes. For keeping warm in severe weather for keeping warm He had local drinks. And to eat He used to pick up fish from the stream and fry them over a fire. Sadhus and Yogis used to beg from the local inhabitants and smear their bodies with ashes. Once Dadaji, as Amiya Roy Choudhury then, got so fed up with the physical suffering He jumped into the river, but a deity called Laxmi came before Him. Even today deities come to serve Him, but we cannot see them with physical eyes. That Amiya Roy Choudhury, now as Dadaji, is today hammering the mind of people for Truth. Nobody knows Truth. In my questioning Dadaji I said, "Nobody told us until now what you are saying is Truth. We do not know what to do. We cannot remember Him also. It is good you do not take any offense from this." Dadaji said, "How long will you stay in deep sleep? Now I ask you, can't you think once that 'because of You I exist?'"

I do not like to reveal my personal life, but disclosing it may help others to know what Dadaji is as Destiny. I was born in a small, remote village near Rajshahi town and come from the district town of Pabna in the original Bengal. My small village was located near the river Natakhola. Also from Bengal, Dadaji came from Phootali in the rich district of Comilla. He was from a king's family that had a big house, elephants, horses, boats, etc. Just before the partition of Bengal, He shifted to Calcutta, developed His own properties and the house where He stays now (right). He sold a big business in Calcutta as it was originally from the money of ancestors, which He did not like to keep though it could have brought Him and his family enormous wealth had He kept it.



Dada's home at 188/10A Prince Anwar Shah Rd, Calcutta

My ancestors were originally landlords with properties, but all were lost by the time I was born. My mother died when I was 7 years old. We were a family of two brothers and three sisters. This family had a lot of images to worship, but was still mentally attuned for God. After my mother died, for our education my father sent us to Gaya in Bihar, a famous religious area known for a Buddhist temple. In Gaya, my maternal uncle, Dr. Kishorimohankhan, and another uncle, Dr. Hukhan, were very famous. Dr. Kishorimohankhan's wife, my auntie, gave me the first opportunity to act in Tagore dramas. Tagore songs

and classical songs were rooted in me due to her. She had the privileges of connections with famous personalities of both Bengal and India during that time, around 1935. I was there from 1929 onward. There were 15 cousins, brothers and sisters, all looked after and educated as equals to her own two sons. Her one brother, Hiten, whom I mention a lot in this book, first called me to come to a movie studio in Bombay in 1945. My auntie, Mrs. Amala Deri Kishorimohankhan, loved me as much as her own brother, Dr. Amiya Chakraberty, a poet who was the right hand man of Tagore. Later he was at university in US.

In Gaya, I saw my first movie in a town hall. There was no cinema house there. I did not have money to see movies regularly; however I became friends with the operator of the cinema projector and was able to see free movies. The first movies were silent, not talkies. I remember "Count of Monte Cristo" by Alexander Dumas, acted by John Gilbert. Next I remember "Hatem Tai" a Hindi movie and the Bengali film "Kanthahari". The day I saw these movies I fixed my mind to be an actor. I did not know how or where. I recall the last subtitle of the "Count of Monte Cristo", as the hero fled the prison after 20 years, swam across the sea, stood on the shore and with relief said, "The world is mine." Similarly, after Dadaji, assaying my personal life, I say, "The world, that was mine, was a prison house until I got into Dadaji's all-embracing life." As Dadaji proclaims, "The whole Universe is mine." What a relief to be free of the world of mind, such a prison house.

I never wanted to be a graduate of traditional schooling, but wanted to somehow enter the movie world. My father wanted me to graduate from school and become an engineer. But I had to be an actor. My auntie also said that to create a taste for music, art and literature, I had to be a graduate. So I got my degree and then tried for entry into the movies in Calcutta whenever I happened to visit there. It was maximum hardship to go there with no place to stay and no success. I had to take a job at 25 Rupees as a football player in Bihar. This I did to earn money to go to Bombay. As a player I had a lot of travel to various places, but did not get a chance to go to Bombay until 1943. I stayed briefly then had to go on to Iraq and Iran for 3 months. After I returned to Gaya, I got a job at an American air base and gave up all hopes for a movie career.

Then all of a sudden my Uncle Hatin called me to come for production work in a movie studio, but not as an actor. Now destiny watched my mind. There happened to be at that time an all-India competition for a top movie and because I was at the studio, I was selected for a screen test for the main role in the Bengali movie after Tagore's novel, "Naukadubhi (The Wreck)". The movie was to be produced by the top studio making talkies in Bombay. I got the role. Since there were no further Bengali movie productions in Bombay and I had no chance at that time to do Hindi movies, after "Naukadubhi" I went to Calcutta for movie jobs and forgot Bombay. That was from 1947-52. It wasn't until six years later I finally went to Bombay again. During my film career I had lots of experiences, even going to Moscow in 1956 for my movies. In the meantime, my father with all the family came to Calcutta due to the petition of Bengal. I had to shoulder the burden of 14 brothers and sisters living in a rented house in Calcutta. It was too heavy on me as financially I was not well off. My father and brothers and sisters were very good to share my difficulties. Destiny.



Amiya Roy Chowdhury

In Calcutta a famous producer, Mr. B. Sarcar, owner of a top studio, called me to act in a double version, both Hindi and Bengali, movie of a famous Bengali novel, "Mahaprasthayer Pathey (The Last Journey for God)". I was to play Yatric, a role which I could not imagine I could play as it was so unlike me. But, the director, Chatterjee, somehow wanted this role to be played by me. I don't know why as so many times I avoided him. See how Dadaji worked from within. Ultimately, I agreed to play the role although it was a character actor's role of a peculiar type, and in both Hindi and Bengali. While I was acting for this role in the studio, Dadaji, then as Amiya Roy Choudhury, used to visit with movie friends and occasionally came there. He commented to someone in the studio about me. "This boy will be famous," He said and left the studio. In the year 1948, Dadaji's baby girl, Ivy, worked in a

Bengali movie with Pronati Ghose, an actress of high caliber in Calcutta. Though I was also in Calcutta, I did not know Dadaji at that time. As usual, He was always silently behind me until 1971 when we met again.

This movie, "The Last Journey for God", was released simultaneously in Bombay with another Hindi film, "Ratnadeep (Divine Lamp)", which was produced in Calcutta and directed by India's famous Director Bose. In this movie also I was called to act at a time when I had no hope and was financially burdened with father's family. Both movies were shot simultaneously in Calcutta. I was a tremendous success and Bombay producers wanted me to be there. I was not at all interested in Bombay movies, having no taste for the subject matter. So I stayed in Calcutta. Bombay producers kept on calling me and sending checks until ultimately I had to go.

In the beginning I was commuting between Calcutta and Bombay by night flights for a year. Later, in 1962, I had to shift my residence to Bombay. This is Dadaji. Otherwise, how could I call Him to come to Bombay in 1971? With Dadaji's Grace, I settled my father and all brothers and sisters in a new house I had constructed for them. I was mostly in Bombay in this present house, but though separated we all enjoy the same love amongst brothers and sisters. And even though we had different mothers there is no distinction amongst us. The name of the house is "Dadaji House", with a name plate which hangs outside dazzling on the building for 16 years. So many see the name and get liberated. I am proud of it. This is my Destiny. All my family in Gaya enjoys Dadaji also.



Dada 1972 Bombay

When I first met Dadaji in Calcutta in 1972, I asked Him about my father's three marriages and having children from these different unions. Father's first wife died a month after marriage, my mother died on the 6th delivery. I wondered if the children came for want of self restraint on the part of my father. Dadaji said, "It was to be, so it happened. It was to happen. It is destiny." Today I can understand father has not created his body or anyone else's. All the processes that go into creation and conception are not created, nor sustained, nor governed by human beings. A man has not created semen, nor a woman menstrual cycle and the egg. Out of so much semen only one sperm fertilizes one egg. Man and woman are even unaware conception is taking place. Dadaji proves it is the Creation who is creation. A wish in Him creates infinite beings from the Infinite existence of Him. None can deny or defy. As each child is born, mother's milk is automatically there. It is He who comes to breathe, to move, to pulsate, to cry, to see. He remains with the body, with the mind to function for individual destiny. Mind's passions and desires function in action and reaction with intensities and compulsions over which individuals have no control. Abortions are mind function, for a destiny, which He creates. A person does not know and is mortal. So Dadaji says, "Everything is He. Only God functions."

After meeting and acting with Pronati Ghose in 1950, she had a fancy for me. Once in my car while we were sitting next to one another, she proposed to marry me. I said, "I don't like to get married at all. If I do, at least not with an actress." Her ego was hurt and she had a reaction in her mind. She pursued me as she was obstinate and pampered from her childhood. She had no stability of mind. She was married to another whom she divorced in her determination to marry me. I could not assess this was happening as I was not clever. She was adventurous and daring. It is true what Dadaji says that one cannot have control over one's mind. Even though we tried to avoid one another, somehow we were together either in Calcutta or Bombay. I never take any offense of a person and have helped a lot of people with personal problems over the years.

Much later in 1956, due to acting I was commuting between Bombay to Calcutta. Pronati was also in Bombay as she lost her position in Calcutta movies and on the stage. She became very docile and won over my friends who then also new Dadaji as "Amiya-da". My friends praised Pronati to me. Once in Calcutta, Pronati took me in her car and was weeping about how sad she was. She threw herself at my feet and said, "Please save me by marrying me." Now, as per Dadaji, I realize no one can save anyone. Destiny is inborn. I said, being soft minded, "Okay. Done. You fix up the marriage day and place. I will come from Bombay on that day of marriage." It was done in private by the marriage registrar in Sarcar's

friend's house as arranged by Pronati. The next day I returned to Bombay because of urgent movie shooting schedule previously arranged. There was no publicity about the marriage and few were present. After I was in Bombay for a few days, I received a phone call from Pronati. She said, "I want to get a divorce from you immediately." I said, "No objection. I agreed to do what you want." But by that time had started these conflicts between the different tendencies of her mind. The mind is a field of action and reaction over which a person has no control. Her reasons I could not know, but I came to learn later her ambitions for professional heights was the cause. Home was not important.

Still, sometime after the marriage she came to Bombay and stayed with me at my Uncle Hatin's house. It was not possible to remain there as she was undisciplined and addicted to morphine and alcohol. In 1958, I rented Delphin House on Carter Road in Bandra near the sea, where I stay now. It is a large house and during those early years there were large assemblies of talented people of repute and ill repute. There was no time bar, even though I did not like it, there were late night sessions with all these people with drinks, quarrels, friendliness, and dramas. Pronati took part and was awake throughout. I had to be alert for her state, her moods and for her regular uncontrollable cravings for morphine injections of the highest dosage. No person could tolerate it. Yet she wanted it increased to enjoy more. No one could imagine such a thing.

Later she was treated in a Calcutta nursing home for her addiction. She was a bit better, so I rented a house for her and helped her get a role in a top Bengali movie in which top Bombay stars were acting. One of the stars was my best friend Dilip Kumar, the highest paid actor of the time. He and another dear friend of mine, Dharmender, worked for free. The female lead was Pronati. I thought she would improve with this movie to her credit. But, nothing worked. As Dadaji says, none can change the destiny of mind in action and reaction. I was coming to Calcutta now and then to supervise the movie. For that I had to take a role to honor my Bombay friends. It was a much talked of movie. The house which I rented for Pronati was very near to Dadaji's house. I had forgotten, Dadaji although I had met Him as Amiya Roy Choudhury in 1953. Every day, for years, I passed by Dadaji's house but never looked for Him. I was not needed them, the time was not ripe for me. Otherwise, how could the drama of Pronati and me be played up until 1971 when He came to my house in Bombay. He tested my patience during the pain and turmoil for 15 years. Then He came to Bombay and I won the highest grace in the world. This is Destiny. He created it and creates for all. Due to Maya we cannot realize this. So on my asking, "Dadaji, you played well with me," He smiled and said, "All is designed and chalked out. It was to happen, it happened. Destiny."

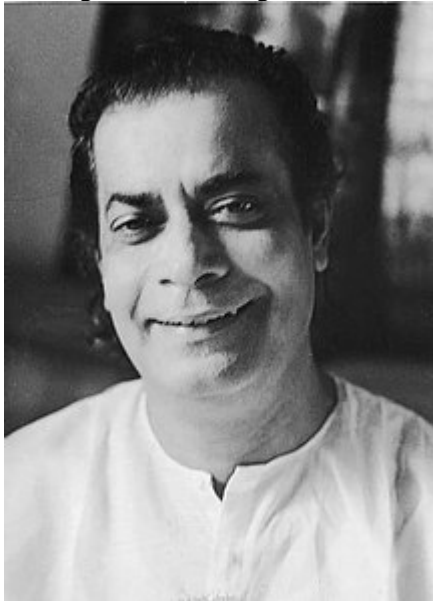
Being fed up from all sides in the prison of mind, in 1972, I commented to Dadaji that I wanted to divorce Pronati but that she would not agree to a divorce unless I gave her a lot of money which I did not have. I was almost having a nervous breakdown at the thought of her coming again to stay with me. Dadaji said, "Why do you worry? You are covered by Him, Govinda. You can do divorce now." I asked, "Where should I do it, in Calcutta or Bombay? If I do it in Bombay, how many years will it take. I have to pay all her costs of transportation and staying there. If I go to Calcutta, I have to spend equal amounts. Now I have no strength." Knowing full well what He would do, Dadaji said, "Anywhere, in Bombay or Calcutta, you can do it." The next time in Calcutta, He said, "This Advocate will do the divorce for no cost for you." Because Dadaji had cured the attorney's heart problems, he was a devotee. Dadaji had also said previously, "Wherever you file the case for divorce it will be an expert decree in your favor." Although I had told Him nothing of the marriage, Dadaji said, "Abhi did not marry Pronati, he went for a day and came back the next day." When Dadaji said this I was taken a back, as I had never told anyone about this so how could he know about this marriage of mine.

Dadaji said the divorce would be in my favor even though it is very difficult to get a divorce from a woman in India. A few months after I asked the Advocate about it and he said Pronati had sent her lawyer to oppose the divorce. But, she died before the next hearing. I had the Expert Decree as Dadaji had said. I phoned Dadaji in Calcutta to express appreciation for what He had told me during my trouble. Dadaji asked, "Could you get my saying 'Expert Decree'?" Dadaji knew it long ago; He took away her life when the time came. It was to end her further sufferings as her life was so miserable.

She, who introduced me to Dadaji, lived for years very near to His house though she was not made aware of it so she would meet him there. After I met Dadaji in Bombay, I did not go to her house any more as things were the worst and she could not come to the Bombay house. I have narrated only a small percent of my episodes suffered in those 15 years, though the years were rich with a variety of experiences of life. She is free from birth and I am free, too, from the prison of life to enjoy His world. We mortals cannot judge His Play. He is and was both of us. Dadaji said in 1975, "I don't want you to have further attachments, Prarabdha (sufferings). You had enough." Today I understand what Dadaji meant for me. Mind is such that it cannot get out of involvements and sufferings. So it is that He has come and so it is that all who are born are to be free. Dadaji is the Destiny.

Dadaji said, "You people have no pain or sufferings, because you are all God." We suffer only because we think we are separated from Him, with our I-sense, mind. But the mind, or I-sense, has no place without Him. Mind is selfish, illusive, cannot see others due to individual attachments. Beyond mind is Dadaji, no attachment, no Maya, so good or bad do not affect Him. He is all Love. When He will leave the physical world, He will still remain as unmanifested and manifested at the same time. He remains as life of all created beings. He has proclaimed the commandments for the next birth of mind and the civilization ends with total destruction for a new civilization of mind out of the present, most corrupted, the worst of all Kali Yugas of the past. "This present Kali Yuga will not be repeated," Dadaji said.

I remember now to remind you about Atin Khan, my cousin, and Mrs. Ruby Bose, wife of the famous movie director. For 17 years, Dadaji has been talking and controlling within them for 24 hours a day. He talks in sound within from anywhere, everywhere, regardless of where He is physically. In the same way He is within Russians, Chinese, Americans, Africans, Indians, within everyone all over the world. People are mortal, He does all. A time will come when all have to remember Him and those who come will be born with this Truth. He, Dadaji, is the Great Designer come to let people know they can do nothing, know nothing.



Dadaji always speaks with authority; none have the power to encounter Him. His greatest devotee, Dadaji chose him to organize the case against Him, and Dadaji knew the minds of all conspirators, the government and the police. He used to tell me about this Sachin Roy Choudhury when we were in private and He said, "What they think are all in me, all over the world." Who could stand in the court against the Creator of the Universe?

Dadaji said during the case in 1974, "Sachin Roy Choudhury's name will remain in the civilizations to come because he made Him, Dadaji, known all over by vilifying Him in the press and, at the same time, glorifying Him by press coverage of Dadaji winning the case.

All causes, all effects are His because He is within all as Life. So the Mover of all moves in whatever way He wants. Credit and discredit both are He. A person has no choice...mind versus Beyond mind...finite (a person) versus Infinite (He who dictates creation). Thus is my Destiny with Dadaji. Destiny is Dadaji.

Post Script

Since mid-1987 until today in the summer of 1989, I observed Dadaji changing externally in unimaginable ways, just as He has been changing the world of mind and nature. His state baffles family members and others alike. But regardless of his behavior, He is all the time in Infinite State, beyond mind. Our conditioned, finite mind cannot judge the Infinite. The few people who come are those who don't question. I was rarely in Dada's presence, as He no longer needed me and He knows me and my relation with Him at every moment.

For the most part, I understand Him, although sometimes He baffles even me. He goes from tireless activity to sleeping a lot. His mood is sometimes angry, then playful like a child. One moment He's yelling, the next moment He's singing. This is miraculous. A person cannot shift mental levels like this, it takes time to cool down and change emotional states. This is His show of mind and beyond mind. I recorded this two years before, that He would become exclusive.

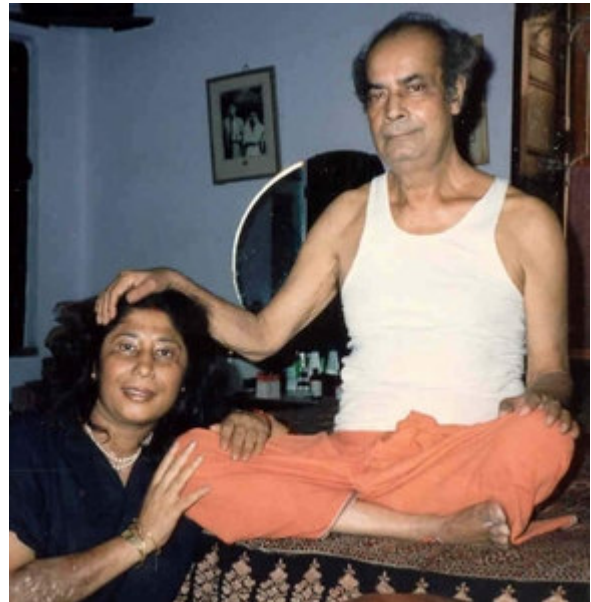
People say Dadaji has gone crazy. Because of conditioned mind, people like to see Him like a man, but He is beyond, so we cannot judge. He changes as He likes, as He is not conditioned. People misunderstand, being within conditioned mind. Dadaji wants to avoid such people coming to Him and only to exceptional devotees does He talk occasionally. He thrives on love only. He said to me that He would change again. This is all for a purpose, just as He changes His various physical states with diseases, per His wish. Doctors cannot cure Dadaji and are puzzled even now. Even though it appears Dadaji is sick, He speaks through Mrs. Bose and Atin and Dr. Swarnkar. They still listen to Dada's omnipresent sound or voice. I visited Mrs. Bose and as we talked, Dada responded through her although I had not told Dadaji I was going to her house.

Similarly I went to visit my cousin Atin on my way from Dadaji's to the train station for my return to Bombay. At the door Atin asked, "Have you brought the cassettes?" I asked him why. Atin said, "Dadaji is telling me (within) to get cassettes from you." Nobody knew that Ann Mills had brought some cassettes for me which were in my luggage. So I had to open the suitcase and give Atin three cassettes. So whatever state Dadaji may appear to be sick or not, He speaks within. He is everywhere to talk like this.

When I first arrived in Calcutta, Dadaji was just going out with Anju Walia. I left my suitcase there at His house, embraced Dada and rode with them. We were gone for 15 minutes without any known purpose. He knows. When we returned Dada, only on that day did Dada talk a bit to me. He said, "Yours I enjoy listening to cassette songs." That means, from Calcutta He enjoys listening to my cassette songs of Dadaji singing, which I play in Bombay. He is never out of Infinite. Whether Dada seems sick or crazy, it is all show for a purpose. I never question, nor do I like to know.



Raj Mukesh greets Dada 1987 L.A.



Anju Walia and Dadaji at his home 1986 Calcutta

To sum up His Creation, I have no language to express so I enlist the help of Rabindranath Tagore's poems and songs. These are the songs Dadaji indicated He listens to as I play them in Bombay in His physical absence. Other than Nam songs, these songs by Tagore take my mind to Him. It is really commendable that Tagore was awarded the Nobel Prize on Truth/God by the Western world. Tagore used to say:

In my daily life I may be right or wrong, but my poetry and songs cannot be wrong because they are from my dearest within. --- Rabindranath Tagore

Tagore, although world famous, suffered a lot to realize Truth. On his deathbed, when he could no longer write, he is quoted as saying:

The path of your creation you have laid out with a variety of mysterious deceptions. Oh Creator, the mysterious one, through sorrows and turmoil I realize now after the hardest of blows after blows, that Truth so terribly hard never betrays or misguides. So, I love Truth. The whole life right till death is full of sorrows. We must pay all our debts in death. The 'I' which exists in you and me, that is truly my Me. That 'I' is in every place, everywhere, in all the ages. By the touch of love for His Love that Infinite 'I' expresses in me as my song. All the plays of my mind with the dolls (temporary forms) in your dolls' house (world of mind) now have ended. Now there be only single play of mating with you in the festival of life. I can see You everywhere, beyond this limited range of my eyes. My existence is you. --- Rabindranath Tagore

So goes Dadaji's saying, "This is the Play of Dadaji. The creation is for my Leela. I alone carry my limitless love. I have come here to relish but myself." Dadaji has cleared all the confusions of Maya which are unavoidable to people. All who meet Dadaji in India and the West, whether in person or in books or by word of mouth, in spite of their apparent differences, receive one Mahanam from within: Gopal Govinda. Mahanam is life. Nothing else exists in this world. Dadaji has established Truth is One, humanity is One, language is One, religion is One and beyond it all is Satyanarayan. No use to do anything except, "Remember Him." Dadaji says, "He is the nearest and dearest, depend on Him not on people. Mind that betrays is fickle. Nothing, no doership, has been kept for man. Remember Him." There is no other way to avert His Prakriti's blows. So why not think "because of You, I exist." Enjoy Him and enjoy life. Dadaji is the nearest, dearest, closest. He is within and everywhere. Now I am exclusively with Dadaji. I have no feeling of distance between Him in Calcutta and me in Bombay.



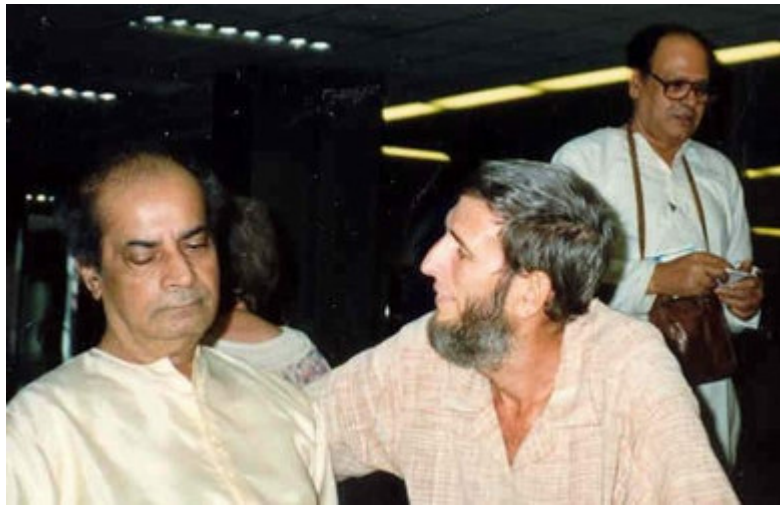
Ann Mills 1989

After returning from Calcutta on October 16th, I passed the time by reviewing the manuscript which I had already given to Ann Mills. I no longer act in films and for years I thought I would retire to Gaya where I have my elder brother and other family members and associations from my childhood. Life there is economical and peaceful. In 1971, Dadaji all of a sudden came into the room in my house where I was seated alone. He knew my mind as I was thinking of going to Gaya after my film career ended. He said, "You don't have to go anywhere. You will stay in this house, not to go anywhere. You will be alone. You will not have to plan. Be at home. He will take care of you. No need to keep a car, remain at home. If required, you can go by taxi."

I did not understand what Dadaji meant at the time. Naturally, I had to think in my way with my I-sense as I was involved in my daily Bombay movie world activities. Over the course of the next years, without my particular notice, innumerable important movie friends and other social contacts were

gone. I was interested only in Dadaji. I understand now that this is not possible to do oneself, that everything He does and controls. Destiny was fixed for me. On one's own one cannot give up and forget human associations and involving illusive physical contacts. Now I don't go out, just as Dada said it would be. Gradually the influence of personal contacts evaporated. That is the result of the Supreme contact with the Truth within, Dadaji. He changes, not only me, but all who meet Him and remember Mahanam.

I repeat what Dadaji said 17 years ago. "Is there any mind with you? Do you think you have mind? Mind is He." It means mind is not under my control or your control. We think we control. This is true for all. Confusion is created by Him in the mind for Leela, Play, otherwise all would have been the same. He moves people's minds so they come to Him, so they leave Him. It is His wish which moves the world. All a person can do is, as Dadaji says, "Hold Nama, no other way."



Dadaji at Stapleton Airport (Denver, Colorado) departing for Houston, Texas. Wahid Shiloh (center), Abhi Bhattacharya (right) with tickets 1986

For years now, although I occasionally take a bit of movie work, I remain home. I am engaged with Dada's message and pass time observing the world conditions and corresponding with those who are interested in Truth. I transcribe the hundreds of cassette tapes and write about Dadaji. I have no personal thoughts or worries. The usual leisure activities like television and movies hold no interest for me. I am rejoicing with Him 24 hours a day, even in sleep. I don't know anything to talk about other than Dadaji, nor am I interested to talk about other topics. He drives the mind, being within all. If money is needed, as

Dadaji said, "He creates producers to provide earnings." This is especially with devotees, who in all perspectives, in all circumstances think of Him. This is God's saying, "Who looks for me, I look for him or her to guide."

Some people call or visit to talk about Dadaji. They visit Dada's room and bow down to photo of Him. Mr. Kapatha, a big businessman comes to acknowledge Dada's omnipresence in that room and offers his service to me because of Dada. He is selfless. Another person, Mr. Praveen Sha, successful businessman and egoless devotee of Dada, keeps in regular contact with me to hear talks on Dadaji or help me if the need is there. So Dadaji provides for me. Money or no money with me it does not effect my peaceful activities for Dadaji. Advani, a railway officer, comes to hear about Dadaji experiences. Dr. Lalit Pandit calls me daily and we exchange views of the world and enjoy Dadaji and His message. Destined people come or call to hear about Dadaji. Though I am known as a movie star, the movie world is gone. Now there are Supreme connections.

I remain in close contact with movie director, Satyen Bose and his wife Mrs. Ruby Bose. We are like family friends because of my roles in Bose's movies for 35 years. One movie "Jagrit (Awakening)" made in 1954 is still shown three times a year. In 1971, Mrs. Bose started hearing Dadaji's voice from within. This helped me to know about Dada's omnipotent, omnipresent state.

In 1972, Dadaji told me, "From time to time you visit Satyen's place." I could not follow why He said that, because due to our friendship I already visited the Bose home regularly. So this was not of special importance to me. But today I remember it for its importance. Satyen is also now Dada-minded. For the last 10 years, I usually visit him once or twice in two months. He is busy in his own life. Mrs.

Bose stays in Calcutta a lot to care for her mother and be close to Dadaji. For a year Satyen was mostly at home due to sickness. He would phone me very often to go to him and we would talk on Dadaji.

On November 1, 1989, Satyen being confined at home, it occurred to me to go to visit him after posting a few letters to Dadaji in Calcutta and Ann Mills in USA. I also planned to visit Mrs. Banerjee and her devoted son Sumit. Her daughter, Swati, is married to Dr. T. Mukerjee, a NASA scientist, and is staying in Huntsville, Alabama. Dr. Mukerjee wrote an article published in the local newspaper and also included in "The Truth Within" book. Dadaji visited them three times during our tours of USA. The whole family is Dadaji-minded, from Bombay to Huntsville. During a tornado in their area one year, Mrs. Mukerjee was unharmed and their family home was safe even though there was much destruction around the nearby area. Similarly, Ann Mills was safe at the time of the San Francisco earthquake in October 1989. Safe even though she had been originally scheduled to arrive at San Francisco Airport on her return from India at the time of the quake, she arrived in Seattle just in time to catch an earlier flight. She had left the city and was across the Golden Gate Bridge on Highway 101 when the massive quake hit. All Dadaji's Grace for their service for Truth. It was fixed in destiny.

After meeting with Mrs. Banerjee, I started for Satyen Bose's place at 7:00 p.m. I was not getting any conveyance, taxi or auto-rickshaw and ended up paying extra to hire a private car as I felt I must go. I reached the house and we talked until 9:00 p.m. when I wanted to go home. I left Bose's room, but found I could not move to get a taxi. I felt dizzy, could not see and had no power to move as I wanted. I got back to Bose's room. My left eye had distorted vision, speaking power was jumbled up, left hand and leg were not moveable. I was paralyzed and could not move. Mr. Bose helped and I lay down on the floor. I felt nauseous and wanted to go to the bathroom but could not move. Satyen Bose, being not physically fit himself, called my servant/cook Ali because I wanted to go home where I have lived alone for many years. It was impossible. I stayed on the floor. Bose called his physician at 10:00 p.m., when a doctor is not generally available, but he came and gave me an injection and said, "He must be immediately hospitalized." I was carried on the shoulders of four or five of Bose's neighbors, put in a car and taken to a nearby hospital where Satyen Bose had been a month before. This was around 11:00 p.m.

I will write now what happened in my mind. Due to the paralysis there should have been an acute sense of discomfort due to life's uncertainties and a lot of fear, anxiety about what would now happen to me. But, nothing disturbed my mind. There was no reaction in mind. Satyen Bose said, "Abhi, remember Dada's name." I did not think of that even as Dada made my mind nil. Even in intensive care for cardiac and neurological tests by medical specialists, I was mentally carefree still. They gave medicines and put a feeding device through my nose. Here I felt the separation of mind and body as the sense of eating by pipe directly to the stomach contrasts with the sense of eating and tasting by mouth. No mind was there to taste, so senses and desires are developed and experienced in the mind. He is the mind in the body. He feels and enjoys, He suffers. After the examinations and testing, I was given oxygen. Still I had no mental reaction. I had not carried much money with me and was not aware or worried about whether I had to pay. Ali came and told me, "Satyen Bose has given money to cover expenses."

Dadaji had indicated years before He knew the destiny when He said, "From time to time you visit Satyen's place." He moved me to come to Satyen Bose's that evening for my unforeseen affair, including the expenses being covered. If this would have happened in my house, I would not care to come to the hospital. Anyway, Dadaji said in 1972, "You don't have to plan." If this kind of event can happen, where is the question of planning? A person's planning, how long can it work? It means He moves the creation and planning by a person will all be upset as no authority has been given to a person. Dada says, "Everything is already done in creation. Events that take place were already preordained. Diseases and death none can avoid. Just so is the aging of a person. He does all."

Now it comes very often to my mind, "He does everything." Whether I think or don't think, He drives thoughts. Consciously or unconsciously for destiny this happens to all individuals. With I-sense, we think we think something, but sometimes thoughts come unthought of, from where we don't know. Everyday this happens, but we forget to realize everything is He, He does all. It was Dadaji who drove the mind to go to Satyen Bose's place as I was not planning to go there that day, nor had Mr. Bose phoned

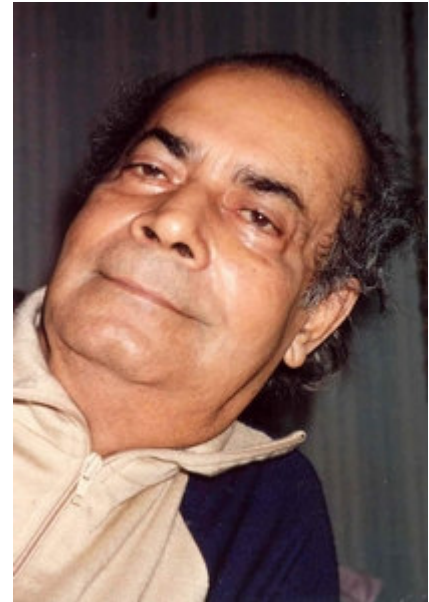
and invited me to come. So unthought of things happen. Dadaji knew it would happen as it was destined by Him, maybe for a cause, maybe for me to know Him more. It was to happen, timing was set by Him to happen then, not before, not after and not by individuals with I-sense. Usually, with mind attached to body, the mind cannot stop worrying, but that night it was as if I had no mind.

Nobody can say, "Abhi, being so close to Dadaji, how could it happen?" It is for all individuals to have such experiences to realize a person is helpless, is blind and does not know anything. None can escape Dadaji. He shows this in His body, that whomever is born suffers, too. Dadaji, having no mind, does not suffer like we do. Whomever is in a body has to go through the bodily suffering with mind to eventually be free and ultimately zero.

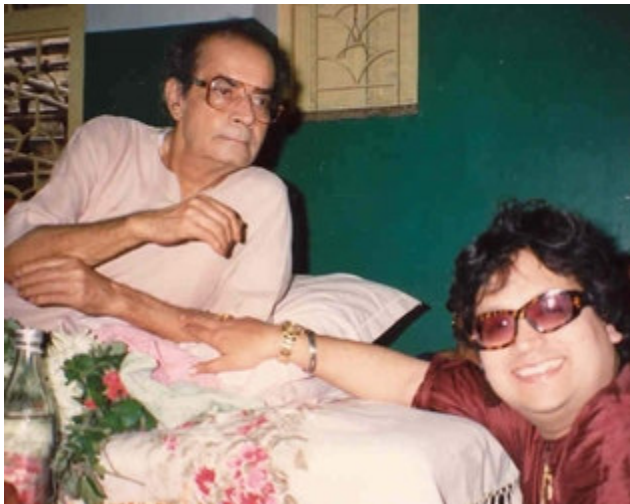
Dadaji says, "A person has to suffer, ultimately to realize Him. He is the nearest and dearest. A person can do nothing, cannot avoid His law of Prakriti over which a person has no control." Dadaji can avert danger with lesser jolts and blows. I never suffered for 50 years physically or mentally. Without being aged, we don't know the problems of aging. This is continuously happening in creation, birth to birth, and we are not aware of it. I am so much with Dadaji and His works that I had no sense of suffering and insecurity. I had patience. He cleared me from danger with a minimum of jolts, but I had to go through this experience. Everything He is doing. So I did not suffer mentally, had no physical pain, discomforts or handicap.

Dadaji says, "Whomever is with Him and does worldly duties, He carries the burden, though blows He gives to see if even then a person cares for Him. He carries the burden of the universe." He does not allow anybody to know how He carries the burden. So secret is His love, He guides, takes care from within.

To confirm this, last year in December 1988, when Dadaji left for Calcutta from this house, He said casually, "You will not have any danger." Although He knew it He did not tell me the nature of the event as per destiny, which could have been of a serious nature. Yet, it just passed away to strengthen me more physically, as He also said prior to the experience, "You will remain as you are." That reminds me to mention that cure and no cure, both are He. Dada told Atin through sound within, "Now you will fall but you won't be hurt." Atin fell but was not hurt.



Dadaji 1988



Dadaji & Bhappu Lahiri 1988 Utsav in Calcutta

In connection with my hospitalization, Dadaji's wish worked through me, a play, but I was danger free as He said a year before. That night in the hospital, I don't know why but Dadaji made my mind tell Ali to call Bhappu Lahiri and his family. Ali went there at midnight and Lahiri's had just arrived home in Bombay from a concert tour in Australia. Bhappu's father called Dadaji in Calcutta at 1:00 a.m. Dadaji and Boudi were awake which was not typical. Dadaji, as I know, knew all and was awake as if He were waiting for the telephone call. Dadaji said, "Abhi will be all right." He knew that it had happen in His body, as there is no time or space for Dadaji. The next morning I found my left hand and leg were working, I could lift them. The doctors were

amazed as this was beyond medical science. Only the left eye problem remained. My voice became clearer, better. There was a heart problem which had been there, uncared for, because I did not know it was there. I was comfortable and I told Ali to bring Satyanarayan portraits to me at the hospital for other patients and nurses. I was happy to talk about Dadaji in the intensive care unit. I had no feeling of illness. Without telling me Bhappy Lahiri arranged and paid for me to be taken to the best hospital, Hinduja, for neurological tests and brain scans. All these people so close to Dada did all these things for me. Dada did everything, being within them. Paralysis is dangerous for a person my age, in seventies, as it cannot be cured even in months to return to normal functioning like before. The doctor said, "It is amazing." It was a divine event. Patients and doctors, both are He.

I was released after 12 days. At home I was restricted in walking, but I was glad to be at home and free, and I again started writing on Dadaji. So, I then understood why He said a year before, "You will not have any danger." Danger was averted, what could have been crippling for life was averted, thanks to Dada. Dadaji does not say anything without a cause. He sees in the Infinite when things will happen by destiny. A few came to the hospital to see me, although I told no one. Praveen Shah, film director, came and although I did not know it, put money on the bed and immediately left so that I could not react and refuse him. All Dada's selected few, including Mani Nair, H.P. Roy and Kapara Patel, and Hiten came with offers of monetary help as I live on small amount of money, day to day as Dada provides. It was Dada's wish through them. I realized Dada's love for me. Dada's Boudi sent a large amount through her son's brother-in-law, Mr. Chatterjee.

My elder brother was so anxious to come but could not due to age problems. He made medicines for me and sent his two sons and another brother from Gaya to look after me thinking I was seriously ill and am alone. They were shocked to see me at home, jovial and healthy as when we last met two months before in Calcutta during Dadaji's October Utsav. They said, "It is a miracle of Dadaji."

My cousin, Atin, came on business to Bombay and I was waiting for him to find out what Dadaji had said through him about my disease. He said that upon hearing of my disease and thinking it was serious, he wanted to come, but Dadaji in sound within him said, "Abhi's disease, it is nothing." To Him it is nothing, to people it is something. He creates diseases, He cures. When Dadaji talks in sound, Atin replies in mind. In that way they converse. After Atin came to my house, Dada said, "I have sent you for Abhi's tonic." Atin's presence meant a lot to me as I could listen to Dadaji's response to our conversations. I felt happy and we enjoyed it a lot. This is important, He said, "Every moment He drives, being within us, without allowing us to know."

While Atin was on the way to the airport in Calcutta to fly to Bombay, he was late for his flight and heard Dada say within, "Did the plane ever leave without taking my son?" So Atin proceeded to the airport and reached the counter at 8:50 a.m. The plane was to depart at 8:45 a.m. The counter attendant said he could not do anything. Then one elderly man came from a nearby room and after the ticket formalities were done, gave the boarding card to Atin to proceed. As Atin rushed to board the plane, Dada said within, "Don't be hurrying and gasping. Plane won't leave without taking my son." Atin was the last one on the plane. His wish works. Truth within is Dadaji.

Here at my house in Bombay on the evening of the 30th of November, Atin asked Dada mentally (within) if we could drink. Atin does not drink regularly, I also did not touch alcohol after my hospitalization. By sound within Atin, Dada permitted us to have a little which we enjoyed as we talked about our Dada experiences.

Now the last episode, an experience important to write about. One night after dinner, I took the medicines at 10:30 p.m. I felt a bit uneasy near the middle of my chest although I did not tell Atin. I went to bed early. So did Atin and as he went to bed he said, "Although Dadaji talks from within constantly, now He is silent. There must be a reason for that." I was lying on a bed and Atin was away in another room. The trouble in my chest increased and I had difficulty breathing. I felt like I was suffocating. I had patience to tolerate it and hoped that it would subside.

Eventually I felt it was too much to tolerate. I had never experienced this and thought it cannot happen after so many days of following my physician's advice. The doctors had said it was an "amazing cure". I gasped for air for 45 minutes, but I did not want to call Atin, as he had to go to his office the next morning and he also was not well having a slight fever. I called Ali, the cook-servant, to bring all my medicines, but I was afraid to take them as I had just taken them at less than an hour before. Nothing worked and my condition went to the highest point of intolerable existence. Still I was thinking about Dadaji's talks to the world and how Henry Miller wrote, "Suffering is unnecessary, but one must suffer in order to know what is suffering." That thought changed into thinking Dadaji might be giving the acute sense of suffering to remember Him. Remembering Him is the only path. Still the pain did not reduce. Without fear, I thought of death, but it immediately left my mind because it depends on Him. Still my mind was working for His Play as I felt more and more miserable. I thought of calling a doctor, but which one? And, I could not ask anyone to come at that hour of the night.

Then in came John, a cook who works elsewhere but sometimes sleeps at my place. I did not tell him, although I became more restless due to extreme suffocation. I was breathing through my mouth. Then I don't know why but I was uttering, "Dadaji, Dadaji, Dadaji. Oh, Dadaji." It was automatic. It is for all to remember God the most in times of suffering. I did not remember Him intentionally, but I remembered constantly that He is within and everywhere. I was conscious, too, that Dadaji would suffer to minimize my suffering, and I also was uttering, "Dadaji must not suffer." Then the thought came that the doctors cannot cure, as Dadaji says, but doctors must be consulted. The next thought was that I would call the doctors at 7:00 a.m. the next morning. I thought of taking a blood pressure tablet, but I didn't know whether the pressure was high. I moved my hand and leg to see if they were paralyzed again, but they were all right. Then I thought of taking a tablet for my heart, but as I thought that the suffocation started to recede. I went to the bathroom easily and returned to my room feeling better. I became calm and thought, Dadaji did it, and I fell asleep.

The next morning I told Atin about the events. Atin said, "Yes, as per Dadaji it happens." Dadaji gives the highest dose to rectify and clean the system. Atin experienced 12 years of painful existence which He knows Dadaji created. Nevertheless, he has consulted innumerable physicians, homeopaths, allopaths and healers. Atin cannot think as I do that it happened in Dadaji's body. Patient and doctor both are He. Everything He does, everything is He. He does all to relish but Himself. Body is He, mind is He, soul is He, life is He. You are breathing, Gopal Govinda, yet it is He. Creation of warring mind is He, destruction is He, and at the same time the dearest is He.

Atin is a great guy whom Dadaji selected. Although they rarely meet in Calcutta now, they formerly used to meet often. Dadaji said to me about Atin, "To bow down to Atin is to bow down to Satyanarayan." Dadaji told him in 1989 from within that for a year more Atin has to suffer then he will be free from all suffering and will be in the height of prosperity.

In 1989, Dadaji told me, "The day I will leave the body, next day you, Abhi, will go. You will not have any danger. You will be as it is." So, whatever might be with me, He does all, I have no choice and there is nothing to plan. It was not possible to be cured soon, rather He is molding me for the future, as He said.

Dadaji, as Gopal Govinda, gives the experience to Himself throughout the whole universe. He relishes with me, so with others. This relishing is inexplicable. The love I give to Him, as the love others give to Him, is actually His doing. Abhi's mind and all minds in turn, ultimately are to taste Him, each in time as I do now, as He made me to do. The mind with I-sense, being the opposite of Him, is that with which He relishes. All over the world, eventually, all minds have to come to this point automatically; it requires no effort.

Dadaji says, "Don't try to suppress the desires which are the restless expressions of mind. In a natural way mind has to come to Him, to be merged in Him." That's why Dadaji said, "From today cut the word 'I'. This body does not belong to you." So, He says, "He is the nearest, dearest, and closest. He is within. Mind with I-sense separates thinking relations of ours are our own, but ultimately mind finishes its journey leaving, discarding all. It is automatic."

Sitting with Dadaji in 1972, I said, "The rejoicing which I do for you, you are doing that with me. The enjoyment which I do with you, actually you are doing." He said, "You and me are not separated." I could not assess fully then. Also, He said, "Is this mind yours? Do you have mind?" It means mind is He, it starts from Him. For 18 years He brought me, day by day, through infinite changes to my present state of mind, the last state, beyond which a person cannot cross. Beyond mind is Satyanarayan, Dadaji, where from He comes as Mahanam, Gopal Govinda, in the manifested world of mind and nature, Prakriti, which is His manifesting Power. So, He is both. As Dadaji says, "I am in you, you are in me. We can't be separated."

Five days after Atin left, at around 8:00 a.m. I felt a touch of pain in my heart. I had been taking all my medicines as usual, including a stronger one prescribed after the recent episode. I had called the doctor and told him of the worst uneasiness since my hospitalization. Dadaji, through Atin, said, "Yes, take the opinion of the doctor." I ignored the pain, as I believed it could not happen as I had a good full nights sleep and medications. Usually I don't sleep through the night, as thoughts are often pushed into my mind about the sayings of Dadaji, and in this way He gets me up from sleeping. I feel it a pleasure to experience this. Yet again I felt increasing uneasiness in the chest and went to lay down on a bed, apprehensive of the near suffocation of the previous night.

Ali was going to take John, who had recently fractured his ankle, to the doctor. I did not tell them about my discomfort, but allowed them to go. I thought of facing my problem alone, as usual. They would return later. After they left I moved to the front room near the phone and lay down on a cot. The heart pain and suffocating started along with tingling sensations in both legs and hands. The medications were not effective.

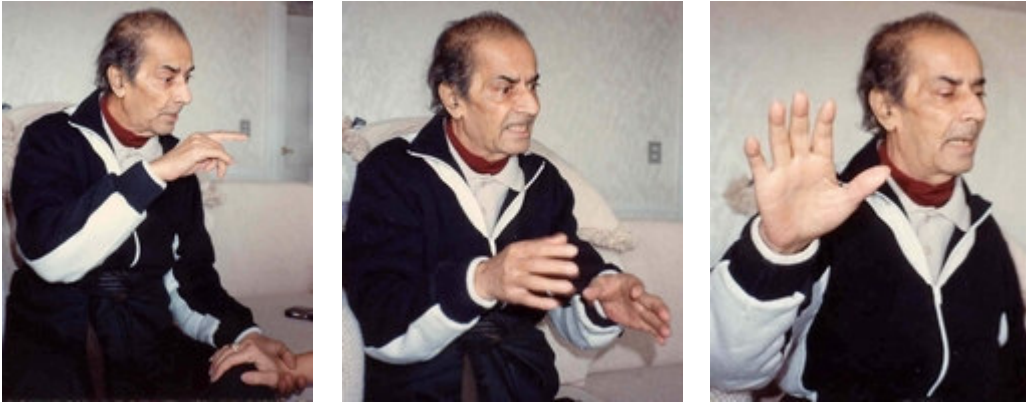
I remembered one time in Los Angeles when Dadaji proved He controls blood pressure. Dadaji asked Dr. Khetani to take my blood pressure. It was extremely high and the doctor told me to lay down. I said, "No, it cannot be." Again the doctor took the blood pressure and it was normal. I also recalled when Dadaji said to me in 1973, "No one can die without His wish. Let me tell you, death is Supreme Peace, beyond sufferings and pleasures."

The chest suffocation and pain went on increasing to the most extreme I have ever felt. I was gasping, breathing through my mouth moaning, "Oh, oh, oh..." No doctor to contact. No medicines work until He works, I thought, it must be Dadaji's doing. Then my mind came automatically to Dadaji, like the previous night. Pain He gives to utter His Name, Dada. As a person can do nothing, He gives remembrances. I forgot all my surroundings and was not scared. I only thought of Dadaji. The suffering continued for half an hour while I uttered, "Dadaji, Dadaji, Dadaji..." He pushed the thought of Him into my mind. Dadaji once said, "A person cannot do Nam or love unless I make it happen because I am the existence. Everything I do." I asked Dada, "We cannot remember and love you because of our attachments. We cannot remove our mind from objects of human weaknesses." He said, "I don't ask you to remove the mind, but why don't you once think: 'Because of you, I exist. I was in deep sleep for so long'. Try to keep Him in mind. Remember Him. Now I have come to tell, the experience of me (Dada) is for all."

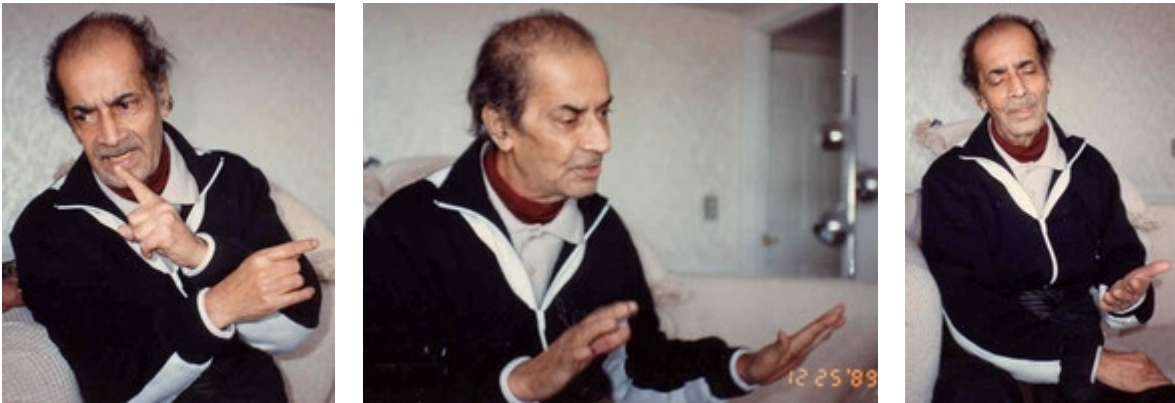
I waited to see if He would reduce the pain. Nothing happened. I don't know how the talks of Dadaji to Mrs. Bose within her came into my mind, but I remembered what Dadaji told her 17 years before. She was sick and Dadaji was in Calcutta. Within her Dada said, "Have patience to tolerate me a bit." I understood what Dadaji meant, that it is His body, so I knew I need not worry. Then the thought came in mind of Dada's message in Harvey Freeman's book His Fragrance, "God is the nearest, closest, dearest." With this remembrance, I was not conscious of pain. When I was not thinking of Dadaji, the pain returned. Then I remembered once when Dada said through Mrs. Bose, "Think of me." At this the pain diminished. I had to go to the bathroom, but I could not walk so I dragged myself on the floor. While dragging myself on the floor to the bathroom, I recalled seeing crippled people in Bombay dragging themselves on homemade carts through the streets as they smilingly collected donations for their needs. I was able to walk back to the cot. It occurred to me as the essential points of Dadaji's message came to me that He gives the pain, and all I can remember is to say, "You do, so I do. I have no choice and there

is nothing for me to do." I was also thinking how Dadaji suffers in ways that we cannot know for certain people and for the world.

I remember one time after our return from the western tour we were staying in Delhi. That night at 3:00 a.m. I was listening to Dadaji's sufferings. He sounded in such pain and was groaning, "Oh, oh, uh, uh." I was sleeping on the floor in the hall next to His room. I got up and went to Him. He continued suffering and I called Dr. R.P. Gupta, a very famous physician. He came and gave Dadaji an injection. The pain Dadaji takes on for others would be unbearable for a person. After these numerous thoughts, I got a slight glimpse of how Dadaji suffers for others, and the episode diminished and eventually was gone. It was clear that Dadaji gave the pain and took away the pain to show what is He. Everything He does, He is not affected. And, when egoless mind holds Him, then He helps and proves that He and the devoted one are One.



Dadaji talking about Truth and singing "Ramaiva Sharanam" song in Los Angeles, California 1989



After a couple days a call came from Calcutta from Boudi, Dada's wife, and His daughter, Ivy. They said Dada would come on the 18th of December, 1989, to Bombay on their way to Los Angeles, California, USA. They were accompanied by Dr. Chandrakala Swarnkar from London. After Boudi finished talking, even though Dadaji had not talked on the phone for two years, I told her, "Give me to Dada." I wanted Dada. He talked first and asked, "How are you?" I replied smilingly, "Nothing happened to me." Dada gave a huge laugh, which He and I could understand. We knew how He and I were patient and doctor, and how He had given two blows to me. He being within knew every moment, He knew how I reacted in pain and in relief. He is so playful. If one cannot remember Him, He will make us to remember. When He gives blows that we experience as suffering, we have to remember there is no other way, we have no power and no choice.

They arrived in Bombay as planned and Dadaji constantly moved from room to room. It is unbelievable how Dadaji changed so much outwardly for the last two years. He is not conditioned like ordinary people. He is mostly in the beyond mind state now. As He walked from room to room for seven

hours without tiring, no one could keep up with Him. A few people came to meet Dadaji, although Dadaji was not talking like before. He was mostly silent, which I did not understand or like. Though He was mostly moving from room to room, during that time and when He sat, His eyes were beyond, not like ours. Dada cared little for food.

Although I did not understand it then, now I can understand, particularly after having the heart and stroke experiences. Today I am not concerned about His behavior or even about seeing Dadaji in person, but I follow Him every moment in my mind and heart. I asked Dadaji, "Should I go to doctors for further checking of heart and nerves?" He said, "No need, nothing is there." It implies the Truth within, Dadaji, knows my body being within as He is.

Several times I have seen Dada walk in total darkness, where others would need light. He does not need any light. If the veil of Maya is lifted, there is no separation and all becomes one. Being human, He is in bondage, though bondage free. He is He, one, limitless, infinite. We are one.

Once while Atin was tape recording songs of Truth, even though the electric current went out in the entire area, his recorder was kept running by Dada's current of life. At the same time, through sound within, Dada told Atin, "Don't stop. Go on recording, does not matter current or no current." This is His Wish, He is everywhere with life's current.

In the earliest scripture called Upanisad, Dadaji said, "He, Himself, is the eater and objects of eating. That which is eaten and the one that eats are the same." Kulwant Singh, Dada's most obedient devotee, came to visit Him daily. Kulwant and I enjoyed talking about Dada for hours at a time. The day he died, Dada told Kulwant, "After this meeting, no more meetings with you." That day Kulwant was merged with Him. He creates worldly relations by mind, which we forget.

Whatever Dada says first is from Him, Rama, from beyond not from mind. What He says second, if asked, is like from a man with a mind. It's better to let Dada talk and not question Him. Dada cures His diseases by Himself, but He takes medicines and says doctors must be consulted as an example to others. Cure is not up to the doctors, although He is also within physicians. He is the life Himself. So remembering Him is the order now, whether there is pain or not.

Dadaji says for all, "I am the first person, you are all second persons. If I make you talk and move, then you can talk and move. I am within all, but beyond catching. Here you see I am seated in repose, smoking a cigarette."

Dadaji said, "Everything is you. I can give you nothing. What you do, I do." So, I have no choice. Of course, remembering Him is a must. Practice remembering until it becomes natural. The rest He will do. He is all merciful. It is His responsibility to free us, tune us with Him. Dadaji explained, "People enhance the intensity of Destiny by their expectations of mind. A person is born in a small place and in later years owns a number of properties. When one or two are lost, the person feels shattered and becomes sick because of the desire for more. This is the result of mind, which cannot be adjusted, happy or peaceful. Mind has no control. Destiny is like that."

When Dadaji was in my house one time in 1971, I asked, "How did you stay in the beginning?" He was resting on the bed and a few people were seated in front of Him.

He replied, "Just like this, I am always seeing and moving you all because I am within and in front, everywhere."

At that time, due to my state of mind, it was not possible for me to grasp His talks. I asked, "How did those people talk who were there at the beginning of creation? There must have been some medium. What was the language?"

Dadaji said, "Very few words, a minimum, just what was necessary...not unnecessary talks like today. Language was there, but you cannot understand that it was nothing similar to today, not even

Sanskrit. Expression was through gestures, moving the hand or nodding the head, and a few words. To understand was enough. Very few persons were there and they were naked because mind was not conscious and reactive like today. There were no compulsions of desires, which took so many, many years to develop. This present type of civilization with skyscraper buildings is the last civilization of mind, and is destroyed in the height of science. In creation, He has to be born as life, Gopal Govinda, with forms in the manifested world for His Play with Maya created by Him, in man and woman both, to procreate with various desires including sex. So it is for animals and birds. This is Prakriti for His Leela, to rejoice in His creation. Each form of life is unique, Darwin's theory of evolution does not stand. Individuals can only love Him, God, and each is created out of His love. With Maya, He becomes many. By removing or lifting covers of mind, He is seen as one, only by Maya do we see two, many, separations."

Dadaji continued, "A person tells only what is seen in front, but Dada as He tells all, seeing the entire existence as one whole. In ego a person suffers and still does not remember Him. If you remember Him, He holds your hand. Don't take other's offense, forget it, because He drive each destiny, being within, so caution yourself. He works through all for destined situations. Control or no control it all depends on Him. He decides destiny. Only He can do whatever He likes or wishes."



**I am in you, you are in me
do not forget that.
we can't be separated.**

Dadaji 1973

(words mysteriously appeared on photo during film developing process)

Abhi's letters to Ann

Since 1971, Abhi Bhattacharya has traveled with Dadaji throughout India and the world. With Abhi's permission, I include the following letters he sent in 1987-88. They give valuable insights into Truth, glimpses of Abhi's transformation and experiences he and others have had with Dadaji. --- Ann Mills

Dear Ann, the dear loving zephyr that brings His Fragrance to human race,

I have posted two letters, today something strikes me. I am translating from Dadaji's Bengali sayings in a cassette regarding His Satyanarayan state in November 1971, Calcutta. I unknowingly recorded amongst Professor B. Sarcar, Dr. N. Sen, one Yoga expert and a few others. I have finished all copying from the cassettes, word by word, such a difficult task, but a treasure.

Dada said: "Why a person comes? A person is born with Him (married, inseparable). Desires are all in the mind for manifestations, for individual destiny of a person (mind). So, we have no choice of our own to dictate to life. We come and go with I-sense, for a limited period, then go. No body is permanent. When He (Dada) is gone from the body, where do I go? It means, I give up the body, but I remain still."

Dadaji was continuously saying "He", but, while talking to so many in this context, all of a sudden He says, "I", "Where do I go?" Because I tape recorded it, I heard it clearly later in Bombay. I got it; otherwise, I would have missed it and forgotten it. So the tape recording caught Him, that He is the Life, Existence. Later, I told Dada what was on the tape recording and He said, "Don't tell now." However, now, in 1988, for this book, the time has come.

From the cassettes Dadaji said, When we are born, three or four days before the child takes birth, milk is created in the breasts of the mother for the child. Who created? For whom? All Me! He created it, because He is born. Parents think there will be liabilities to look after the children. So, it is destiny of Himself. Parents don't give destiny. Children have their own destiny. Nobody can stop the desires with mind's compulsions and intensity which create unknown destiny fixed by Him, which none can change." I write to scientists all over the world with Dadaji's Law of Creation, which He calls Prakriti. A blind force works tremendously in creation like a cow eats grass, gives milk to her calves, she herself does not drink; and from that milk unlimited products are created over which no control is there. So, Dadaji says, "You cannot control the mind; no authority is given to a person. It will automatically slow down in time with sufferings. When there is no other way to be relieved of the tortured mind and body, He or His Name has to come in mind."

This is that state for humanity, when the Supreme Being, Absolute Truth in human form with Mahanam in Creation, has come to liberate the mind. So, He is All-merciful, as people are helpless all over. After all, people all over the world are the same. In India, people know Name but could not know or hold the Nama's importance because Prakriti and mind is so powerfully overwhelming for seeking pleasures with mind's involvements as per the nature of civilization (blindness to Truth, human Gurus misleading others, religious institutions of business). Now is the period when Dadaji comes with all the Creative Forces of Prakriti, Mahanam and beyond mind Satyanarayan, all embodied. About this, Dada says, "People cannot have any conception that this type of Advent could take place in civilization; first time on earth. Whatever people have known about life and God is all wrong, all distorted and misinterpreted."

All this I write as a prelude to understand what I translate now from the Bengali that Dadaji spoke in my tape recorded cassette. It struck me now to write to you, time factor; it's very difficult to grasp Dada's beyond mind talks with limited mind. Dadaji spoke from Satyanarayan state, to the few learned scholars present. They were all dumbfounded. He spoke in earliest Sanskrit language which is not found in any scriptures. He describes Himself, in His State of Satyanarayan,

Absolute Truth, which is beyond Life, beyond vibration, waveless, no intelligence, no feelings, no I-sense, beyond mind, Infinite State, void, and at the same time in creation of mind. He sees Himself in all, as His Existence. He is One, so He says "He" in reference to Himself.

In Creation, He comes as "Gopal Govinda," Mahanam, breathing existence of His own forms within covers of mind. This is Maya, due to which we think ourselves "I," separated. Maya involves our minds and we suffer eventually, but Maya engages our interest in something else and helps us to forget suffering also. Maya is also He. Mahanam is in Creation. One's Mahanam is below the heart, the real Vrindavan, where He exists untouched. From here the breathing starts, nobody knows it; He breathes, we breathe. Beyond all is Truth.

I recorded Dadaji saying the following:

"Do you know how is He? What is He? What type? What should be His signs, qualities?"

"He has a touch of Love which one can feel. His Vibration transcends, elevates; which a person cannot do. He is neutral, formless and in all forms, but does not interfere. He bears all, does not complain. In front, as Elder Brother, He guides. Yogis, ascetics get acquired temporary power, which can be a plus, then minus as it is mental; but, they cannot go beyond limitation because of mind's I-sense. They also become victim to these acquired powers and practices; wants still remain. But, He is Omniscient, Omnipotent, Omnipresent....not conditioned, no mind, no practice, beyond happiness and unhappiness, no feelings, no plans.

"He, Dadaji, has Fragrance, which is All-pervading, no gap in the universe. He proves this by manifesting His Fragrance throughout the universe, indicating His Presence to His innumerable devoted brothers and sisters, even to those who have not seen Him. This happens spontaneously, whether He is sleeping or in conversations with many in His Presence. He knows all the minds of humanity.

"What more? His Vision is inward vision. People with worldly eyes think of His worldly eyes, as if He is seeing me, or seeing he or she, like a person sees, but this is not true. His Vision is always inward. He can see the entire existence, no barriers in the universe.

"What more? He is Full. Nothing is out of Him. Beyond limitations of mind, no gap in the universe, no time and space, so none can escape His Vision. None can bluff Him. He has no demand because He is Full. He has nothing to give also. We are born with what we have. He is born in Him. Everything is His Manifestation.

"He has no anger, does not blame or curse, is All-blissful, All-merciful, and has no inauspicious thoughts. Even if you curse Him, it is of no value to Him, no importance, because He is All merciful. No question of vice or sin, good or bad. Nothing affects Him because He is beyond mind, Infinite. He cannot think ill of anybody or anything. With all these qualifications, Who exists within is He.

"Not for any time He can give anything, nor can He take anything from you. All others are giving you something and taking something from you. Yogis, human Gurus, Sadhus, ascetics are giving you something, whispering some Mantras in your ear and you are paying back in exchange. They give you some worldly things, in ego saying, "I am a King, give me tax." Both (giving and taking) are Maya of Prakriti or worldly interests. This (giving) is also Maya, that (taking) is also Maya. I am out of these. You exist with Him, you have come with Him. What further shall I give now? You have come, are born with all requirements. You have already, with Him, received whatever you are to receive. Could you not find any difference of what He (Dadaji) says and others say? With all these qualifications is He.

"He has no sense of wants, nor any demands, is natural, and is beyond mind's compulsions and necessities. He remains natural in Beyond. Loss or gain does not affect Him. Effortless, He is beyond action and reaction. He is beyond all Maya, the worldly aspects of mind's behaviors; but, at the same time remains within, unattached, covering all, All-embracing. Even in prostitutes He is within, but not with mind's function which creates the profession by mind. He is beyond, untouched.

"Everything, whatever happened, was all predestined. It was to happen, so it has happened due to the forces of Prakriti. Nobody has power to change or avert. That is destiny of mind attracted to its own body, over which a person has no control; that is, again, Prakriti. A person is not doing anything. He is within, unattached. His Creative Power, Prakriti, as if His handling agent, creates and keeps us blind due to Maya. When at this time He comes as Dada, along with Prakriti, His Manifesting Power, with His Wish He can take away or remove the force of Yogamaya or mind's innumerable involvements, because He has covered Himself with Maya for His Manifestation. Only He can take away our involvements. Then we can be peaceful, can have stabilized mind."

These things Dada said. So, just be with Him as far as possible, to get rid of the clutches of Prakriti and to reduce suffering. And, do your duty; not to indulge in personal excesses; be natural, living with Him in view.

This is the commandment for the civilizations ahead to be tuned with Satyanarayan Dadaji. This is a mortal world, nothing is fulfilled by mind. Prakriti does not spare. Prakriti gives place, fortunes, etc., but, He must be carried in this world of mind. So, He says, "Do fill your natural needs and be with Him. You will be in His Lap."

Love to you,
Abhi

Dear His Love Ann,

A close friend of mine came from Calcutta in 1970 and stayed in my house for three days. He talked about Dada and His manifestations. Instantly, I had in mind, feeling the greatest miracle, that He was God without knowing what is God. At the end of 1970, I wrote to Dada, "People have forgotten God." Before seeing Him, I wrote to Him how my relations with Him as God would be. When Dada came to my house in Bombay in May 1971, I realized I met Him earlier in 1954 when I went to play a festival cricket match in Calcutta with Bengal film stars and stayed for two days.

I was a Bombay movie actor and first met Dadaji when He was known as Amiya Roy Chowdhury. He wore a moustache and was a member of the most foppish elite of Bengal, a very rich man with fashionable cars. At that time He was living in the same house in Calcutta, but it has since been expanded. In 1954, I went to His house to arrange financing for a movie. He agreed to help and asked me to meet Him the next day. That next day never came, because my time was not ripe. Who could imagine we would be

together after seventeen years, in 1971, in my Bombay house and I would be staying at His house in Calcutta and traveling with Him throughout the world?

Although I had not met him as Dadaji, I used to send a few distressed people to see Him in Calcutta. He sent me books. Fifteen days before His arrival in Bombay, Dadaji phoned and said, "I will come and stay with you." Thereafter Dada used to come with fifteen or twenty men and women from different states (in India) to my house in Bombay and they had remarkable experiences of Him in Dada. From the first time we met in 1971, I tape recorded everything Dadaji said amidst others.

In seventeen years of listening, gradually my mind tuned with Him and could follow what He said. Today His talks come spontaneously into my mind. I am, for the most part, exclusively in my house only to talk on Dada to those who come or phone, or send me letters. I never thought of it. This is my destiny. However, still I am working in the movie world because the world cannot be discarded for spirituality. We have to do what is designed. In the beginning all top movie stars and personalities came to Dadaji. Then the top editors, scientists, intellectuals, I called them and they came without questioning. As Dadaji said, "I come when they (their minds) are to come, as they are dead without me. I am the Existence." So, the whole world will come, one by one. Nobody knows what is Satyanarayan. It is All, the whole Creation, Nama, Life, Soul, and Prakriti's mind and body.

Dada was very playful in the early years. The men and women who came to Him in Bombay had so many extraordinary experiences with Dada as God, Satyanarayan, Mahanam. Dada used to give a lot of Mahanam and used to teach the "Ramaiva Sharanam" song He wrote for remembrance. I recorded it and have in the past few years sent copies to brothers and sisters in many places in the world. Top stars, singers, scientists and scholars came to Dadaji to get Mahanam and saw His manifestations. Many wrote articles about their experiences for six volumes titled "On Dadaji." Top editors came and wrote newspaper articles which were later preserved in books. This Advent is the first time on earth; it is unprecedented in the history of humanity that the One who brings Eternal Religion and Truth is written about during the time of His sojourn on earth. The messenger and message are not being interpreted by others and distorted after years have passed. Others who came before were not recorded in their lifetimes. These accurate accounts of Dadaji and His message of Truth will remain for civilizations to come.

In 1969, Roma Mukerjee came to Dadaji, as she was to help with correspondence and cook for Him while we traveled throughout the world. He started meeting with small gatherings of people in private homes in Orissa, then Uttar Pradesh, then Bombay in 1971, Bihar in 1972, Madras in 1973, and eventually throughout India. Dadaji revealed step by step, according to the movement of people's minds, because mind must be ready for His Call. From childhood He has been the same. He watched the minds, then revealed and opened Himself.

Love, Abhi

Ann Mills! Ann Mills! Ann Mills!

In 1973, the case against Dadaji happened for the purposes of Truth and to expose Gurus. His Name and photo must reach all corners, as that is the significance of Him for Truth. Actually, there was no real case, but the case went on and He became more known. What was to happen was all recorded by me on tape earlier in 1971 and 1972, long before the case. Dada manipulated the participants from within. The case displayed how Dada moves the Creation, manipulating the minds of all for Leela and Truth.

Dadaji manipulated the mind of one of the closest men, Sachin Roy Choudhury, who came with his wife and daughter to see Dada in Bombay. He stayed in my house with his family often in 1971-72. We used to hear from this man all about Dada's supremacy as Satyanarayan and he was the main one near Dadaji. As was recorded by me on tape earlier, his mind with ego was turned gradually against Dada, that is, Dada aggravated his ego making him antagonistic against Him.

Later on in Calcutta, this man went door to door to vilify Dada. Ultimately, an officer in the Crime Branch, who was a devotee of a well-known Guru, concocted and conducted the case to defame Dadaji by representing false facts to the government. The case was the West Bengal Congress Government versus Dadaji. Dada moved the minds of everyone, just as Dadaji is doing for the entire human race.

After I met Dada in 1971, we spoke by phone everyday. On December 11, 1973, at 9:00 p.m., Dada telephoned me from Calcutta saying, "Don't telephone me for two days." He knew He would be arrested later that night. At 2:00 a.m., a squad of police surrounded Dadaji's house in suburban Calcutta. The details of the operation were well planned, for a press reporter and photographer were ready for the surprise arrest. But who got the surprise? At the first knock, the door of the house flung open and there stood the one they were looking for awaiting their arrival, Amiya Roy Chowdhury, known as Dadaji. In India, nobody can be arrested at such an hour, especially an international figure. Such a thing never happened, even in the British period. Yet, Dadaji could be harassed during the Indian government's declared Emergency period.

Dadaji was arrested for allegedly forging a will. He was interned by the police in the city prison. The magistrate, before whom the case was placed, denied Dadaji release on bail. Anybody can get bail, even a criminal, but Dadaji was denied bail in the beginning. Before the case in 1973, so many favorable articles about Dadaji had been written by Chief Justices, Justices of different states including West Bengal, and even by India's ex-President Dr. S. Radhakrishnan. The bail, later granted by a session's judge, was challenged then confirmed in the High Court. During the process, Dada spent two days as a prisoner before returning to His house. Even in prison, the prisoners served Him in love. One prison official said, "He is here. Give Him all respects. It is our luck we could see Him here."

The next few days the newspapers were full of scandalous accusations hurled at Dadaji. After His arrest, His name reached every house. It was indeed stirring news that shook many semi-believers and they left Him. Dadaji had to remain home during the course of the police investigations before the case was opened in the law courts. It is His Wish that it is enough to liberate people's minds by seeing or hearing His Name, or by the sight of His Divine form. Due to the arrest, crowds were avoided and only visitors genuinely interested in Truth came. Even still, important people came to meet Him after this.

The man very close to Dadaji betrayed Him to the police, charging Him with having forged a will relating to a small property and of misleading the people as a Messiah. Dadaji said simply, "Does one who considers the whole universe as His Home need a small property?" The Director of Public Prosecuting fought for Dadaji and was discharged from his post.

Dada knew the case would be decided in His favor only after the Emergency period was lifted. Knowing the timing of the fall of Congress, He requested a one week extension of the case. It was denied and Dadaji, although perfectly well, entered a nursing home. The police physician came to examine Dada as they did not believe He was ill. The medical examination revealed Dadaji had fatal symptoms of disease with a gall bladder to the point of bursting and extremely high blood pressure. The police physician reported Dada

could not be taken to Court and the one week extension was granted. Then the government fell, the Emergency was over and the judgment came.

On March 30, 1977, the Judicial Magistrate hearing the case in Calcutta delivered a 71 page judgment fully exonerating Dadaji. The will was not executed by Dadaji's hand and He was not in Calcutta then. The judgment revealed the will was not forged and all charges failed. There was a case but no case. Because all the charges were false, Dadaji could file a case against the government. He, as the one universal Elder Brother, forgave them, but the law of Prakriti did not spare them. The person conducting the case against Him was suspended; the state government fell; and Congress failed all over India. Mrs. Gandhi, with all her popularity, had to fall. Emergency was over, Congress failed and Dadaji's win was declared.

The case was a false conspiracy from the beginning, but Dada wanted it. The vital point to realize, and the only reason to mention the case at all, is to show that it was all His fight with Himself. He and His Wish for Truth manipulated Prakriti for the betterment of the world, in that He and His teachings of Love for all and the Oneness of Life became more known. It was all prearranged, because due to the case, the front pages of the newspapers had big, lovely photos of Dada captioned: "Human being cannot be Guru." Dada molded the case against Him to establish Truth and expose Gurus. He plays with good and evil in His Creation. He enjoys His Play like a movie writer, unattached to events and just as we movie actors play roles, so He plays in life. How Dada played with the opposite forces!

As Dadaji said before the case happened, "Now there will be a case against me. No other way to establish Truth. His Name will spread to every house due to the scandal. It's the only way. No one likes to read about the good, and the case will expose the Gurus. No human being can be a Guru. All Gurus with Ashrams will be extinct in time. Nam is the Guru." So, Dada says, "I am nobody. Everybody is Guru. Original meaning of Guru is God, All-pervading."

I asked Dadaji, "What will happen?" He said, "Let India be fixed first, then automatically the world. Eventually Congress will come with Indira Gandhi with highest popularity. Corruption must go." With Dadaji's Wish and blessings of Satyanarayan, Mrs. Gandhi became the Prime Minister with worldwide fame and eventually became a martyr. A wish occurred in Him, the Great Will; He and Prakriti combined. As Satyanarayan, none can judge Dadaji.

When I was asked in Bombay for my reaction to Dadaji's arrest, I gave a huge laugh and said, "This is Dadaji's Leela." A person cannot do anything. Everything is His play. Due to the ego of mind, one cannot see Him. Dada moves the Creation by mind. He leaves the mind to move in its natural tendencies, and when the time comes, He stamps. After the 1973 case, all unwanted devotees were gone, only a few genuine ones stayed. Dadaji is not interested in collecting disciples.

It is very difficult to stay with Dadaji all the time. Few can stay those whom He wants. Mind cannot stay with beyond mind, with Him. So, He becomes gradually more and more exclusive for Truth's final play. Now, (late 1980's) He is more unpredictable. Books are now being published for scriptures for those who cannot meet Dada directly.

After the case was over in 1977, our Dada started traveling to meet with people in Delhi and Chandigarh, India. Then in 1978, He traveled to the Western world, visiting England, Europe and the USA each year thereafter during the summer months of June and July.

The Gurus are all afraid of Dada's challenge. Truth, none can defy. In time, all Gurus, priests and self-styled Bhagawans will be extinct with their so-called "religious"

institutions gone. In the Age of Satyanarayan, Dadaji in consciousness will prevail. The miracle of Dada is with the Satyanarayan portrait and with Mahanam. With these, Truth enters the houses of the East and West alike. Dada establishes that Mahanam is One, Life is One and within everyone. At the annual Utsav gathering which is held in a rented hall in Calcutta, people from far off places come to enjoy the inner illumination of Satyanarayan in the physical presence of Dadaji. Food is provided without charge to hundreds of people for two days. During the gathering, our Universal Elder Brother proves the Oneness of all brothers and sisters of the world and He demonstrates there is neither Hindu nor Muslim, neither Christian nor Buddhist. Originally the whole world was One. Due to mind's nature, it is partitioned into so many. During Utsav differences dissolve, Oneness of Truth prevails. Now Utsav is being held in many places in the world when people gather to talk about Truth and enjoy His Presence. In this way, Dadaji gradually establishes Truth is One, which means nothing exists without Him, the One Who is within all forms.

Love, love, love,
Abhi

Dear Sparkling Ann,

Received your nice letter. You are so absorbed with Dada. How to reply. What to reply. One by one experience will come of Dada. The world has never experienced Him in this great way, for which Dada moves selflessly about the world. Though they talk about God, nobody knows what is the nature of God. People are so obsessed, confused and superstitious about the knowledge of God, so Dadaji has come, Truth personified. Minds will come to Him, to be merged with Him. This is only possible with Dada. Your book will be an eye opener about God, an unprecedented writing; especially Dada likes it.

During the time of Mahatma Ghandi, prior to Indian Independence, Mr. G.T. Kamdar started the salt industry in India. From a very humble position, over the years he amassed great wealth. Yet, today he lives a simple life devoted fully to God. Over 100 members of his family are devotedly living Dadaji's message of Truth. Previous to meeting Dada, Mr. Kamdar spent millions for many, many famous Yogis, Sadhus, Babas, and Bhagwans and served them in his family homes in Bombay, Calcutta, Porbundar, and Bhavnagar.

The day before Dada arrived at Mr. Kamdar's home in Bhavnagar it was filled with His Aroma. When Dada arrived, the walls were full of photos of saints, Gurus, Babas, Yogis, etc. Dada said, "Now remove these photos." Kamdar said, "Dadaji, I have served them all these years." Dada said, "Now the Master Supreme has come, remove the servants."

Years before, one of Mr. Kamdar's Gurus, Swami Ram Das told him, "After 20 years the Supreme will come to this house." Exactly 20 years later Dadaji appeared. Initially, Mr. Kamdar's wife had a weakness for a certain Guru who called her "Mother," but who actually wanted to exploit her and have another Ashram built for him. While shooting a film in Brindavan, I went to this Guru's Ashram to see what he does with his disciples. I asked him, "Do you know Dadaji from East Bengal?" The Guru was also from there, but he replied, "No." I showed him Dada's photos and he held one photo looking at it for sometime, and then said, "My Pranam to Dadaji." Photos of Dadaji or Satyanarayan have a living quality efficacious for Truth, and the Guru saw this and gave his Pranam.

While waiting at the Brindavan railway station later, a man came up to me and asked if I was making a film on that Guru. I said, "No, he's a liar." I showed him the photos of Dadaji, and the waiting room filled with Dada's Aroma, even though at that time Dadaji was sleeping in Calcutta. At Dadaji's request, the Kamdar family received a direct message from Satyanarayan about this Guru and after that, no further financial support went to saints, Babas, Yogis, Gurus, etc. With Dadaji's permission, Mr. Kamdar changed

the Ram Das Mandir (temple) he had built in Bhavnagar into Satyanarayan Bhavan (house). It is not a temple, but many miracles happen there regularly. Over the years, Mr. Kamdar and his wife sat the highest number of times for Satyanarayan Puja. During a Puja there while Mr. Kamdar and his wife sat before the portrait of Sri Sri Satyanarayan in a closed and locked room, Dadaji, Who reclined in the adjoining hall, revealed to them where their son went after his death. Sitting in the closed room, Mr. and Mrs. Kamdar saw their son merged in Satyanarayan, no more their son. We all come like that to play a role then go off with Dadaji, and according to mind's position, to return or merge with the Absolute. Dada said, "He is the Life. He is off, we are off."

Love & love,
Abhi

Dear loving Ann,

Once Dadaji said, "This is the fourth time He has come. Five hundred years ago, He came as a family man and greatest scholar, but not with school learning. As Chaitanya Mahaprabhu He started 'Hare Ram, Hare Krishna' Nama for the world. Before that, some four or five thousand years ago in Dvapara Yuga, He also came in the Full State as Krishna Chaitanya, family name Nimai Misra, a family man but no children. Then (in 1860), He came as Ram Thakur, not with Prakriti, but told about Mahanam. But, everyone forgot Him and their advice. Mind superseded, not interfered." Ram Thakur said, "Next, Who will come, will fix up the world with Truth." So, Dadaji comes with and as Prakriti, too.

Before these four, those who came in each civilization were not Full, as were Dvapara Krishna, Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, Ram Thakur and Dadaji. Currently, the One in the highest form made His Advent in Calcutta as Dadaji to prove everything is He, Creation is His. Dadaji says, "World cannot be discarded to spiritualist. We have to come to the world to do our destined works, Karmas, not to get Him....as He is already within. We have to do the work for which we are destined."

Dadaji comes with all the creative forces of Nature, Prakriti, to implant Nama. None can avoid. Dadaji has no school education, yet teaches the world. Prakriti, His Law, will not spare the world of mind, until the last one is liberated. Our minds are blind and corrupted, and must be changed. This is why Dada moves alone all over the world selflessly, as none before Him has ever done. Prakriti will draw all to Dada and Nama; no escape until the last person comes. This is Dadaji. His Great Will waited since His birth, though He controls destiny, planets, weather, and all life. None can challenge Him or oppose Him. None can judge Dadaji and His Ways, who ever wants to judge is finished. Dada is not a person. Satyanarayan and Name cannot be seen, but Dada in form is more than form. Dadaji is always at Satyanarayan state and at the same time Mahanam state within. He descends to Krishna state of mind for His Leela, for tasting and enjoying the mind's love, when our minds seek Him.

Follow Him continuously because He establishes Truth and Mahanam. His message has to be accepted for the suffering of humanity. There is no other way. Dada, as Amiya Roy Chowdhury, displays mental and superficial family attachments to show us we can't discard worldly attachments to become spiritual. Everything is He; the world is His family. Nothing is ours. He says, "Our body is hired, a rent to be paid, then thrown away." I waited fifteen years to tell exactly what Dada is....Purusha, He, the One, and Prakriti, the female, His Creative Power, Yogamaya. He, Himself, the One is many. Truth is One. In Him is All, so He sees the Eternity, sees Himself, as His Existence in All. That is why His Aroma is everywhere in the universe. His Fragrance manifests all the time, anywhere in the world. It's His Wish, a reminder of Truth.

For the world of mind, Mahanam exists. Beyond Creation, there is no Mahanam. Dadaji combines All, but He is not mind and not attached. He is neutral. Gopal Govinda, Mahanam, connects the beyond mind Infinite with the finite world of mind and forms. This is the original Nama and was set in the beginning when the Creation took place, when humanity was one.

In Creation He is "the One" moving us within as Mahanam. He is our life, our breathing. Without Him we die (in the worldly sense). He is within. Below the heart region is Vrindavan existing as Nama. Satyanarayan is beyond Creation. Dada as Mahanam is within His parents, children, wife and including Himself. Truth is One. Forms and mind are for His multiplication, His Play. We don't exist. Eventually, by time-factor, all come to Him after so many births of mind. Whether anyone meets Dada or not is immaterial. He, Himself, is everyone. Buddha, Christ, Ramakrishna, Hazrat, Mohammed, all will be lost in the Dada movement for Truth. It is only a matter of time.

With Dada's Love,
Abhi

Dear New Ann,

How was your return journey from Calcutta? How is the health now? When I found you so sick, I did feel for your travel alone. Dr. Mukerjee gave you medicines and Dadaji was telling, "Physicians cannot know what is actually troubling her inside." There must be something else. I told Dadaji, "You can easily make her better by your Divine Wish. Why not? At least to make the journey back to America safe. Next day you were fit enough. Dadaji, as usual, does His work silently, suffers, and does not tell what He does from within. You are okay now?"

My brother, Atin, is an example of how Dadaji showed He controls beings. Atin came from Calcutta to Bombay to have his back operated on. He was injured doing Yoga with a top teacher. A top executive, his company was paying all expenses. Although he had avoided Dadaji for ten months due to problems with his relatives, Dadaji was all the time talking to him from within, saying if he was operated on he would be crippled forever because the diagnosis was wrong. One day before the operation, Atin refused to have it on Dadaji's advice. It was not the spine according to Dadaji, who was in Calcutta at the time. In front of me in Bombay, Dadaji treated him from within by a series of continuous jerks which moved the nerves that were pinched between the bones. Atin returned to Calcutta healed. Are these miracles or Him?

Another time, my brother Atin was in the large hall where Dadaji stays in my house. There I have a large photo of Dadaji reclining on a divan. One day my brother said, "Look how Dada smokes." Atin lit a cigarette, put it to the lip of Dada's photo, and Dada smoked it continuously until the end of the cigarette. So many things happen. Dada was talking and doing fun, sometimes scaring him and whatnot. He was talking from within, although Atin and Dada were staying away from each other, and Dada was amongst many other people talking normally.

One time Atin was in Bombay and Dada was in Calcutta, but from within Atin, Dada said, "Abhi should give you Scotch whiskey." I didn't know that I had any in the house, but the next day I found a small bottle from an airplane flight you had given me long before and I had forgotten about. I gave it to Atin later, because Dada was constantly pressing for him to have it. Dada ground on Atin from within saying, "Do this." "Do that." Atin was given a lot of diseases, pain now and then, and Dada was controlling it all to curb his excessive personal tendencies. Now Atin does not see Dadaji; does not need.

Dr. Mukerjee, one of Dadaji's physicians, was in his dispensary when a patient came for treatment. Dr. Mukerjee was about to give an injection when he heard Dadaji from within him saying, "Don't give." He still went to give the injection and again heard Dadaji with a louder voice, "Don't give!" Dr. Mukerjee stopped. The patient was taken to some other place and died. He was to die, and if he died after that injection, Dr. Mukerjee would have been held responsible. Dadaji, speaking to the doctor within, saved him. Later, when Dr. Mukerjee saw Dadaji passing in a car, he tried to tell Him, but Dada said, "I know."

When we returned from one tour abroad, Dadaji said about Dr. Mukerjee's wife, "She is not well." He told her, "Get yourself checked by a doctor." Mrs. Mukerjee had been in full charge of Dadaji's house while Boudi and their son, Abhijit, were traveling with us in America. Mrs. Mukerjee never bothered about her illness due to Dada's order to look after His home. She was immediately operated on by a top surgeon. It was found her appendix had burst, however, the burst particles were found separate, covered like in a package. When the appendix bursts, few can survive. The surgeon said, "It is beyond medical science how she survived." So many extraordinary things happen to Dr. and Mrs. Mukerjee. One time, Dr. Lalit Pandit was present when all the water available in their home, including that stored in the water tank, became Charanjal.

Dr. Saxena, Harley Street, London physician had a very rich patient from East Africa who was childless. Treatment failed. Ultimately, Dr. Saxena filled a syringe with Dadaji's Charanjal and injected the patient. Nine months later, Dr. Saxena received thanks for his patient's newborn child. Once Satyan Bose, a famous film director, was continuously hearing from others about Dadaji's manifestations. He got fed up. He refused to take Charanjal; he only wanted plain water to drink. But, wherever and whatever water he tried to drink became Charanjal.

Mr. Satyen Bose and Mrs. Ruby Bose have no children. They had a dog they loved like a child. After they met Dadaji, the dog became seriously ill. A physician was treating the dog. Dadaji, in Calcutta and knowing the dog was to die, kept Mrs. Bose humored by talking to her within so she would not break down at the dog's death. Dada knew her mental state and nature. The dog died, but just before death, Dada said within her, "Now the dog Baptu has already come to me. May be breathing for awhile." Dadaji's Aroma was there in death and Mrs. Bose was calm. After I reached her house, she said, "Can you imagine Baptu died and I am talking to you like this. Dada keeps me cool. Otherwise, as per my nature, the whole house would have been on a grieving rampage."

Love and His Love,
Abhi

My dear and dear Ann,

Although I was the busiest movie star with innumerable activities in each 24 hour day, my destiny was Dada. No saint, no Yogi can write such Truth because my experience of Dadaji is given by Dadaji. Once Dada asked me, "Anything you want, I will give whatever you like." I said, "I want you." Slowly my mind became exclusive toward Him. With the compulsion of worldly needs, one cannot assess His words. Dada gave me the understanding of Him and the meaning of His sayings gradually over fifteen years. To get the meaning of His words, one has to have the wisdom to understand from within. No worldly learning can understand Truth the way I now follow. Others will follow like this in time; automatically Truth manifests Itself, until mind is concentrated on Him alone.

When I was in the worst of situations, although at the height of movie fame, He came to take me to another height, to be with Him so closely all these years. Dada has been lifting

the covers of our mind's involvements; He, the One, Who has multiplied and covered Himself by mind! Truth is One. On our own we cannot do anything, we cannot be free of mind's nature unless He or Mahanam holds us. He has come to stabilize the mind for everyone. That's why He moves all over the world and why Mahanam is the only path to reduce the sufferings of destiny.

From the Infinite State of Him, He wished for a Creation to multiply for Love with Himself and to rejoice in His multiplication of Creation, His Creation, no beginning, and no end. So mind or Prakriti is created. Whatever we see, touch is He, i.e., Prakriti. Without mind, nothing can be relished; therefore He created His opposite....the mind. Prakriti will work to bring all to Him. He does not bother who comes to Him or not, but all have to come today or tomorrow. All are His responsibility, as Creation is His. But, He remains non-reactive, no actions and reactions, beyond mind. To Him there is no right or wrong, sin or virtue, good or evil. He has to straighten things out in the right direction, so all the problems are set ultimately to enjoy His Supreme Love and to give us sensibility. Can you imagine? In Dadaji is the Creation, which due to mind's attributes we can't guess. Otherwise, the Play would be dull.

When Creation takes place, He, the One, is born with forms of all births. He remains within as Mahanam, unchangeable, inseparable, One. We are born with Him and the mind is infused in our body to move in a world of actions and reactions, ultimately to come to rejoice in His Love. Rather, He has come to relish but Himself. His relish of Love is inexpressible, not like human love in mind. In relishing, He does not relish like a person's mind that enjoys desires and aversions, gains and losses. Dadaji is beyond and cannot be explained.

The whole Creation is not planned, as it is limitless and happened....at just His Wish. A person's wish is limited by mind and changes. Dadaji is always beyond mind, Infinite. As He wished for Creation, so He forms bodies from the air, water, earth, light, and space elements of Nature and infuses mind into them to activate the body with mind's actions and reactions. Color, height, etc., are all fixed by the Law of Prakriti. A person has no hand in it and just as one is not born by one's own wish; one does not die according to one's own wish. He exists within as the body's Existence, Soul, Atma, and Mahanam. The Infinite Supreme in the finite....body, plus mind, plus Mahanam....and throughout, Absolute Truth, Satyanarayan.

Dadaji's message of Truth is not a human message limited in time. He says that whatever one says with mind, ultimately it all becomes wrong. A person with mind is limited in time and space, and cannot see due to all the covers of mind. This is mind's nature. In mind are all manifesting, creative powers of Him. The I-sense, desires, tendencies, angers, etc., in other words, whatever you see, hear, taste and feel, create unknown destiny with actions and reactions. This is His Prakriti, His manifesting Power; with which He moves everything. A person can do nothing, although being attached and getting involved with mind's nature; still, a person cannot give up desires, even in a million years, unless He helps.

Prakriti, mind, is female. Man and woman are the same because both are of mind, with the same desires. Mind is changeable; He does not change. So the Supreme Male has come to relish the female. He is not a person. Never take Dadaji as a person. Ever changeable, people come and go, but He the Supreme Male and His Name or Mahanam, does not change. Only forms change. The One, Satyanarayan, that exists in All does not come and go. That Satyanarayan is Eternal, Infinite, no vibration, not even life's breathing, beyond mind, Zero, Void.

We have body, mind and Soul. Body lives due to the presence of the Soul within, unseen, in the region below the heart. The heart cannot function without the existence of the Soul,

the current of Life causing breathing. In due time, it causes the stoppage of respiration. Body cannot be in full action without mind, though it may live or vibrate with Life. Mind is infused in the body, and the Eternal Play of mind and body goes on with Soul as the Controller. Body is not mind. In mind are desires, anger, lust, love, passion, pleasure, happiness, sorrow, sense of loss and gain, imagination, etc., which move the body and create attachment for the body in the course of time. Mind spreads from top to bottom in the body. One develops the feeling of "my body," "my possession," or the I-sense. Ego is the sense of doing and thinking as the "I" and one cannot forego this "I", which limits one's perspective. Thus, there is a mental perception of limitations of time and space. Mind is not body. With all the passions, greed, and anger of mind, the individual wants to enjoy or kill. From birth, the mind becomes conditioned environmentally through the senses and experiences. Mental outlook varies according to actions and reactions occurring in the mind. Mental notions accumulate and force one in millions of directions to destined actions and reactions. Later, with aging, the mind may be full of desires, yet the body fails.

Now, how will the individual move from form to form, body to body, and from birth to birth? A mind is pushed into the body and at that moment, mind becomes restless in attachment to enjoy things with the body. The I-sense or ego within the mind and body grows with the various compulsions of mind in reaction to whatever one perceives with the five major senses. Whatever pleasant one touches, sees, hears, tastes and smells, prompts the mind to want to enjoy with unlimited, unfulfilled desires. Driven by mental compulsions in the cycle of action and reaction of worldly attachment and experience; driven with the ego or I-sense, people forget Him and trust in the world, which causes suffering. Dadaji says, "Do not trust the world."

Mind gets involved and cannot get out in millions of years going from body to body. Remaining attached and driven by desires and suffering, it cannot be free. Each mind brings individual destiny. Otherwise, all people would be of the same mind. Whatever is limited by mind cannot be Truth for everyone. However, we are all human beings with the same type of body. No one owns a body. If this body is mine, I should have no worries, disease, aging or death. Then, Who exists and causes this living, talking, moving? For the welfare of humanity, we should be conscious of this Truth: He alone exists as Absolute; all else is changeable, perishable. He comes as Dadaji to all. Only Dadaji can help because Dada comes with the Law of Prakriti to take the mind's compulsions which create suffering. Otherwise, life is full of miseries. Dadaji gives the appearance of having diseases to demonstrate that a person can't avoid them. His suffering eases the suffering of humanity, although He does not reveal what He does from within for His Love.

In 1972, Dadaji said that He had to change the world of Nature, climate and mind for a great cause of Truth. To this end, He suffered extreme illness for two months. Such suffering would be unbearable for us. His beautiful voice, face and body changed dramatically. It is like whoever is born has to pay debts of life in physical sufferings until death. Dadaji in human form continuously suffers. Such is His Love of His created beings.

Dada has come to enjoy His Play of Love and make people conscious of Him. A person cannot do anything without Him. Dadaji often says, "There is no authority given to a person. Everything is He. He is doing, because it is His World." Also, Dada says, "I, alone, carry on my limitless Love. The Creation is His Joyous Play. So, who kills whom? Who eats whom?" He is not attached. Only in mind with the ego, or I-sense, can one kill another. Actually, it is all He. Now, the Root of Creation, Life and Destiny of All, Who is One, has come as Dadaji for humanity to establish that Truth is One. It is so strange how He is amongst us in human form with a mind to let us know Him and to guide us. That baffles everyone. All Dadaji does is for His Play of Love and to establish Truth....to

prove that a person can do nothing, being with limited mind and senses, ego and intellectual boasts, and forgetting that one's exit from the mortal body is inescapable. This Truth has to be accepted to minimize one's sufferings and the afflictions of humanity.

In mind, human beings are partial, blind and cannot see in right perspective, so inevitably they create temporary suffering and happiness in turn. Dadaji does not plan, but shows a planning-like mind. He moves as it comes. Planning means mind which means today something is right, tomorrow it is wrong. One scientist interviewing Dadaji in England asked, "How can we go beyond mind?" Dada said, "A person cannot cross the barrier of mind."

To be a Yogi of mind, that is tuned with Him (Dada) the One, means a person is inseparably yoked while doing one's duties and living a natural life. This happens naturally by His Supreme Wish and Touch, not by austerity or efforts of any kind. We are born with desires; we cannot stop them unless they finish by themselves. Until He comes to help us we cannot do this. Dadaji said, "You cannot control the mind. It (mind's running) will automatically slow down in time with suffering and age. We can't check. When no other way of relief for tortured mind and body is there, He as Nama comes to mind." Satyanarayan, Supreme Being, Absolute Truth in human form with Mahanam in Creation, Dadaji, has come to liberate the mind. He is Merciful, as a person is helpless. People the world over are the same.

Scientists think they can solve problems and create, but Dadaji says they can do nothing. Dadaji asserts that scientists with limitations of mind and intellect cannot correctly assess His Infinite limitless universe with limitless manifestations. All are the systems and workings of Him. How can people dictate? A person cannot make a body, no question of Soul. A man's seed, sperm, he, himself, has not created and he does not know, out of so many ejaculated sperm which gets into the mother's womb and fertilizes the egg. People have no hand in the process of development. Man and woman are created for procreation, but are actually both female (Prakriti) and He is within each. Sexual intercourse is also He, a natural function. If a dead man and a dead woman are laid face to face, body to body, naked, will there be any function? No senses can work without Him; no one exists if He is not within the body as Life.

In our deep sleep we don't exist, He exists. When we wake up, our mental contacts awaken with all their necessary wants and fulfillments. These create relations and problems, and make us blind. Today we say good, the next moment or after a few days, we say bad. Dadaji says, mind plays on. Relations of mind don't stay. One has no power to judge, as mind creates destiny settled by Him.

We are thinking "we." But, as internationally renowned poet of India, Rabindranath Tagore ("Gitanjali", 1913 Nobel Prize), who came to Dadaji, wrote about destiny, "I believe we are free within limits and yet there is an unseen hand, a guiding angel, that somehow, like a submerged propeller drives us on. The Infinite 'I' that exists in you and me, is in All throughout Eternity beyond mind, so beyond space and time. That Infinite 'I' expresses Itself in our finiteness. This body is His moving life boat." Dadaji said, "Tagore is a real Seer in worldliness." According to Dadaji, the propeller is Mahanam, which is One for All. The languages may be different (language is in mind), but He and Mahanam are the same. Destiny is created by Him. We think it is "we", but that is all mind function, continuing until mind, void of desire, comes to Him to be merged with Dada, Satyanarayan.

Yours in love,
Abhi

Dear Ann Mills, His Love,

Your last letter proves how Dada is correct in His message. Nobody has the right to control the mind because Prakriti is ever changeable, fickle in actions and reactions to whatever we faced and face. That is destiny, fixed, we cannot control. We think we are doing. NO. Not at all. Everything is He, Dada.

In the early years after I met Dada in 1971, I used to visit those who met Dada to know their reactions and experiences. So often I have seen how Dadaji molds destiny. One married couple brought their daughter and son to see Dada regularly for over fifteen years. They were always silent in His Presence. Dadaji liked them. Once He asked the mother, "Do you want to know anything?" "No," she replied. "About your daughter?" He asked. She said, "No." Nevertheless,

Dada said, "Your daughter will go out of your house on her own, will marry someone not in your religion. But, she will come back again and later she will be married in the way as you want. It will not be a problem. It will be in a different city, people will forget." The mother did not believe Dadaji, could not imagine it of her beautiful, devoted daughter, who was a brilliant nuclear science student. Ultimately, it happened as Dada said. One day the husband came and said, "My wife is not eating. She's crying all the time. She did not tell me what Dadaji told her. Now she tells me, when our daughter is gone."

It is mind which brings a person's fixed, preordained destiny. From birth to the present, we have to meet specific people and pass through fixed experiences. Dadaji says, "Mark, all individual minds in the world are different. Even husband and wife, who sleep together, still think differently. This is mind's destiny, which He creates. Let mind work mind's way. Mind is blind, has no peace unless He comes." There is no control of our mind, which is He also. So, all is One. He has become many with mind; eventually mind comes to Him.

In the case of this young daughter, it happened as Dada said. The parents phoned Dadaji. He said, "I told you. Now bring her somehow to your house and give the Satyanarayan locket to wear. She will come. Later she will stay with you, getting out of the previous marriage on her own. All will be safely executed." The locket is important only in that it means it is His Wish. The daughter came to meet Dada, returned home, remarried and now has two children blessed by Dadaji. He is the Creator of destiny. Nobody can change the predestined event, but Dada as Satyanarayan, with His manifesting power (Prakriti) could do what He said. It was His Wish, so with all. Without mind, Creation is nil. In mind is all.... thousands of mental, physical and emotional desires and wants in varying degrees with each person and all are destined, although destiny is unknown. All over the world, all are intermingled. Individual mind is changeable and people suffer with bodily love, and actions and reactions to create happiness one moment, the next moment unhappiness. Eventually comes the body's death. Only He remains, all else is temporary.

Dadaji says, "No one should complain about one's destiny. It is there to happen; a person has no hand in it. Don't blame others." Only patience and Mahanam are needed because He gives blows to hammer the ego. No use to think of the past and repent. You are going to be free of worldly influences and be free of wants and desires, losses and gains. It worked in me long ago. He did it as told in 1971. Today it is clear that He worked from within, taking away mind's tendencies to free me to be with Him. When all desires are gone, ego gone He remains. Dada from within and from outside removed all best friends and relatives (which they are not). He made me free to be alone. No attachments except Him. I never feel alone. Have no sense of wants; only to enjoy Him, Dada, within and outside, too. You are now coming to the point, "only Him." Human love affairs of mind superficially look fine, but ultimately upsets and uncertainties happen. Judge your own

case. Everyone has to go through this. With Dada, unknown destiny fades out. He is there with you. None other can help you. Be happy. Let Him enjoy His doings. No planning. Everything He will do.

Be cheerful in His Love, Dada guides,
Abhi

Dear Ann, the Queen of His Love,

One cannot control the mind because He has set it to come to Him. He controls His own created minds, but He is not mind. So we come and go and are not permanent. He is permanent. To remember Him is a must. Remember Mahanam to reduce the effects of destiny and to improve life. Dadaji says, "Name is the only path, there is no other way. Name and He are the same."

Dadaji comes to take out the mind's nature gradually in the course of time, in a natural way. No effort is required, but blows come to change one for the better. Then, He does the rest to bring the mind to Him. When mind comes to Him, He touches it and begins giving His Love. So, He relishes but Himself; only He exists, we don't.

Only by mind's I-sense or ego, do we feel separate from Him. He does not separate, He exists only. All living beings have to take human births with mind and consciousness to feel the urge of love for Him. No other beings can feel this, so human birth is the greatest of all births. When mind comes to His Love, then He relishes, not in the physical sense, not like a person loves. The whole world is a better world for His Love and the whole Creation is of His Love. This is what people have to learn now.

Dadaji says Mahanam is what He does from inside. No question of realization, no Yoga, no meditation....all are ego-based. Everything is He. Even in crows, animals, insects, etc., He is there as Life, as Mahanam. Humans are given consciousness, that's the difference. Actually, nothing exists without Mahanam. In suffering or remembering Mahanam, realizations will come automatically. One cannot control desires of mind which He has given....ultimately to come to Him in love....no effort....it is His choice.

Mahanam is the Supreme Knowledge, not received by intellect. We forgot It in Maya, in births and desires of mind. He now comes to help us to Life from the Maya, from the blindness to hold Mahanam, to feel He is the Doer from inside (we are not). And, the Prarabdha (destined unfolding) of mind and body diminishes with lesser actions and reactions because now He holds us, as it is His Wish.

Dadaji has come as the Creator to explain Truth. People cannot explain because of limitations of mind and learned knowledge. Whatever He said in the earliest scriptures, none can interpret. Truth is One, formless and in all forms with Mahanam. One in two; two in One. Beyond mind, no Mahanam. Dada is beyond mind, Infinite, Omniscient, Omnipresent, and Omnipotent, so He sees the Whole.

With love,
Abhi

His dearest Fragrance, the Queen,

I received two earlier cards of yours. I always wait for your letters with your news. In the meantime, twice I had to go to Calcutta for a Bengali film. My role was of a most powerful saint, Maha Rishi Vishwamitra. He puts all sorts of obstacles to test a very famous King Harishchandra and his wife. The King and his wife gave up all to the saint to keep the King's word, Truth, and left the kingdom with their child. They suffered to the

last point for Truth. Ultimately, Vishwamitra returns everything to him. Dadaji says this Vishwamitra was the only one who, being from a low caste (socially) became Brahmarshi, one who knew Truth, Brahman. Vishwamitra means friend of the world.

World famous Indian journalist, lecturer and ex-Member of Parliament Khushwant Singh wrote many editorials about his experiences with Dadaji. When he first came, Mr. Singh wrote: "I have no faith, faith is denial of reason." "Reason to me is Supreme." Then he had Mahanam and wrote: "Message is delivered, 'Gopal Govinda.' But, it does not shake my disbelief in God."

Later he wrote: "Dadaji comes like a breath of fresh air. He displays occult powers which he disowns. He is a 'Godman' but vehemently denounces the cult of Gurus and Godmen by condemning them as charlatans who are misleading humanity. 'Expose them!' Dadaji exhorted me. 'And, if you can't do that, get them together through an invitation and let me disprove their pretensions.'" This editorial continued: "When I called on Dadaji at the house of actor Abhi Bhattacharya, he placed his hand on my shoulders and made a tingling sensation run through my spine; my body exuded the Aroma of a thousand joss sticks. Then, in front of everyone, he plucked a wristwatch out of my chest. It was Seiko, made in Japan. Everyone examined it. Once on my wrist, Dadaji ran the palm of his hand over it and asked me to look at it again. The word Seiko vanished. Instead it bore my name (misspelled) and the name of the donor, Dadaji. He knew my weakness for whiskey. Out of nowhere appeared a bottle of Scotch, the like of which I have never seen. A white porcelain flask entitled, 'Dreamland Whiskey, Made in the Universe,' with my name printed at the base. Then a blank paper held in my hand was as suddenly covered with a message in red ink from Sri Sri Satyanarayan. I am baffled."

In another editorial Mr. Singh wrote: "'Dadaji, tell me why people are scared of dying and death?' Dadaji realizes I am talking about myself and looks perturbed: 'Aren't you in good health?' 'Only my mind is obsessed with death. Please help me to get over this morbid obsession.' He grabs me by my shoulders and draws me toward him almost knocking my turban off my head. With his fingers he traces patterns down my spinal cord and runs them through my beard. A shiver runs down my body and the Aroma of a thousand Agarbattis (incense sticks) envelops me. 'From now on you will not think of death,' he commands. I nod my head, touch his feet and take my leave. I thread my way through the throng of admirers, locate my sandals out of the hundreds of pairs and walk away with a jaunty step. Dadaji has made me Mukti (free) of death phobia. Now, in the evening I find myself writing about dying and death."

Actually, there is no death. At His Wish, mind may be infused in another body like a new house built over a demolished house. From Satyanarayan, Zero, human beings are created by Him out of Panchabhuta, the five elements of Nature. The body is His cover. Within, He exists as Soul or Atma, as Mahanam and breathing life. He is covered by the mind's I-sense or ego, which we call human beings. To Dadaji there is no distance or time separating all beings. This is Truth, as Dadaji in human form tells us. He has no attachment to body and mind. He, Himself, is All, within All as Mahanam. He is doing everything, because He is within, holding the body; it is not ours.

When this "Abhi" is buried or destroyed, how can he further exist with the same identification in another world? Out of the body-mind-Soul complex, the Soul remains imperishable. Body is temporary cover of the Soul. Mind remains with the Soul and according to the desires of the individual mind and His Wish, it comes into another new body to create individual destiny for His Play. It is His World and who dies or not, does not affect Dada. Death is when the mind is merged with Him.

Our attachment to the body creates fears of death; therefore the I-sense is blind to see Life and Him. Seeking bodily pleasures brings the mental sufferings and happiness, in

turn, as reactions to whatever we perceive with our senses. Minds attachment goes on and on. One has to finish mind's desires to become Zero, to be merged into Absolute Truth, Sri Sri Satyanarayan.

We think we suffer or feel happy. But no, in Him is the suffering. Dadaji takes so much suffering in His body for us and does not allow the second person to know or guess. From Australia, Bruce Kell phoned to Dada for Peter Phillips, who was in hospital with massive heart attack. Bruce was given Charanjai, Divine water, when he placed a glass of plain water near the phone and it turned to Charanjai. Then Peter had Charanjai, came out of hospital the next day. Physicians were puzzled. Dadaji constantly suffers, as All-merciful, takes diseases of so many devotees all over the world. He becomes free, then again he is sick. Yet, He cannot have diseases because He is beyond mind.

Nothing is after death or beyond this world, everything is here. It's a play of Eternity. As Rabindranath Tagore wrote, "We have to pay off all debts of life in death. Since we are born to understand the hardest Truth of Love that He prevails." Now, I can understand what Tagore meant for Dada and for Truth.

With Love and Joy,
Abhi

His Fragrance Ann,

Received all your letters. We are in the play of destiny created by His manifestations in us, on which we have no hand. In ignorance of that, in non-acceptance of it, we suffer. Actually, everything is happening as it has to happen, for which Dada puts His message, "A person can do nothing." So, we have to accept what comes to us and remember Him.

Dadaji as Satyanarayan is unattached. Happening in Him every moment, continuously and constantly, is the construction and destruction of the Creation, with endless manifestations in Nature and mind. Only in mind is the sense of time and space, sufferings and happiness. We say past, present and future. To Him, as there is no mind, there is no time and space. He talks to us but at the same time can see a pin at the bottom of the ocean. He is always in Infinite State and Aroma is the proof He shows us. It is everywhere, always. Even in Dada's sleeping hours His Fragrance manifests. Dadaji does not sleep like us. In sleep, also, he is One. He does not go to apply His Aroma. As "the One," He is All-pervading.

Dadaji combines all who came before. This is the first time on earth and none could imagine this type of God could come with the manifesting powers of mind, Yoga, Tantra, and Yogamaya. None can fool Him, none can escape Him. Whatever He wishes He can do, a person cannot. His body is not like us, so He can be present anywhere, simultaneously anywhere, anytime in the universe and beyond this planet also. He talks to everyone behaving like a man, but always He is in Infinite and knows all Existence while at the same time the whole universe He sees and Aroma He gives.

Though in front of us Dadaji talks and confuses us with such playful gusto, even in the case of His great fall off the steps onto the concrete driveway in Delhi in October 1986. Such a fall would have been fatal to a person. We cannot judge Dadaji, no one can. He suffered; maybe to change Delhi's movements, maybe something of Nature, too. His fall was by the Great Will for a great cause which no one can know. That was not the place to go and fall and it appeared to just happen. He did some changes of Prakriti, He only knows why. His ways are not for a single cause.

Dadaji does not do anything without a cause. He talks like a man with mind, adapted to be amongst us, but the Infinite cannot talk like finiteness, like a person. He is the One in

All, Who drives our mind's I-sense. Everything is happening in Him like a movie on a white screen and He is not attached. Dada says nobody should try to judge Him or His movements by asking why this, why that. Then one will be misled and puzzled. But, Dadaji enjoys our confusions in His Leela. We all assess Dadaji according to individual inhibitions, superstitions of mind.

It was told in 1971, when I first met Dada, "no planning, everything He will do and ultimately to be exclusive, one with Him." Now I am staying in this house with full confidence of living; none can assess or live what I am now. Even I don't know when and how money will come, I never bother. It comes, that is, He arranges. So, you need not be disappointed, have patience; no other choice. He enjoys your confusion. Enjoy what comes or what does not come. Credit and discredit is His. Don't despair. Be laughing at what happens. If it is to be done, it will come in right time, no hurry. He knows what you need. Let Him do it (the book) through you. He will create opportunities. Enjoy Him. It is all destined by Him.

Don't think that I didn't go through all the processes of mind's nature. A person forgets repeatedly, forgetting in pleasures and then again come sorrows. Let mind work its way. Dada takes away the mind's confusion. Confusion He creates for His Play, otherwise all our minds the world over would be the same, no play. Truth is One in everyone. Only by mind are we separated. He sometimes gives the mind a free hand, and sometimes when He feels like it He pulls back the mind. He creates anger, jealousy, sexual desires and what not, and enjoys His created love and fun. And, we feel happy and unhappy thinking that "we" are doing everything.

See how things now turn.
Love, Abhi

My dear the Queen of Dadaji's Fragrance,

Your letters and cards are really the tie that continues to inspire me to write. You cannot be forgotten. What a choice of Dada, the HE, I am accustomed to write, think and speak about. Dada, Who cannot be properly fathomed or defined with the level of He or Him. People are accustomed to say, "He", without knowing What and Who is He. Still we are in darkness about God. Dada says people are the "foolest of fools" limited by mind and intellect, limited in time and space. Dadaji says whatever people know about God and Life, Creation and death is all wrong. In the Upanisad, the earliest of scriptures, the sayings of God could not be interpreted by people's minds. So He is here to interpret Truth, which is more than the scriptures. Because Dadaji is always in Absolute State, He can distinguish between mind and beyond. A person cannot.

This is the first time, the world is hearing and experiencing beyond mind Truth in Dadaji. For the first time people will know that the universe, with limitless manifestations, is taking place due to the Creator, Satyanarayan, and human beings have nothing to do with it. Dadaji said, "People of this Age are so lucky, can talk to Him, see Him. Never before. Those who are fortunate will come; all will come ultimately."

Dadaji's miracles and manifestations occurring in normal situations, while talking to us, require no effort. It is natural with Dada because the whole Creation is moving according to His Design; everything is happening in Him. Miracles, which none other can do, show His. It's His Will, not temporary acquired powers of mind. Miracles happen to establish Truth or for His Love to devotees. They happen regardless of how Dada appears to us whether talking, angry, whatever state He is in, miracle happens. Dada simply says, "It happens. Miracles. This is also extrinsic. Try and find Him."

Professor Bibhuti Sarkar was the earliest associate and writer of Dadaji. He searched for 45 years for spiritual satisfaction and was associated with the greatest scholars of his time. Once in 1974, he was in a hospital for a severe illness. He had a tremendous love to eat; therefore his mind was not free. Otherwise, Dr. Sarkar was all for Dada. He was on his deathbed and Dada wanted him to live for a few more days so he could be mentally free of the excessive love of eating and would not have to be born again.

Whatever Dr. Sarkar wanted to eat, Dadaji advised his wife to give him. Dada secretly was paying money for this to Dr. Sarkar's wife as they had become financially weak. Just to prolong his life for a few days more beyond his fixed time, Dada secretly without anybody's notice, went to a dentist and had a healthy tooth pulled. Something of Prakriti has to be given to intervene in the law of Prakriti or to change it for a great cause (like His Delhi fall and severe two month illness in 1973). Otherwise, Prakriti cannot be changed because it is His Prakriti.

As for devotee's illnesses, for those who deserve He takes illnesses of them without anybody's guessing. Again, it is a spontaneous happening. So many of His teeth are gone like this....one by one. Dada's body would not have suffered if He did not have Love for us....Great Love. Being self-centered due to mind's egoistic nature, a person cannot love as He loves.

At the time Dr. Sarkar was in the hospital, I was sitting near Dadaji's cot in His bedroom. All of a sudden, Dada said, "Why, Professor Bibhuti Sarkar is here with me." Then Dadaji called Dr. Sen and others and said, "Professor Sarkar is dead." They all went to the hospital and I stayed with Dada. A phone call came confirming Dr. Sarkar was dead. Dada wanted Dr. Sarkar to stay a few more days to live to be desireless and have no more births, so Dada gave His tooth. But, according to His All-merciful Wish, death happened to eliminate Sarkar's pain. I asked what would happen to Sarkar. Dadaji said, "He has to come once for a short while in the next birth. Of course he will be born to talk of Truth until he dies at the age of 30. His name will be Annada Roy." There are so many facts like this I have recorded from the actual participants.

Dadaji says, "Dada gives up the (His) body. He is Eternal Life. He, as Existence, remains when the body fails." Mind also comes to Him and with Him, but mind with the I-sense for a few minutes watches the body in Maya (with attachment), then remains with Dada, either to come in the next body or to merge. Only He knows.

Love,
Abhi

Ann, the Fragrance of Dada,

Only Dada. No Him, no Satyanarayan, no Mahanam. Dadaji. Dada, Who establishes Truth. Although in human form of Satyanarayan and Mahanam, Dada as Supreme is the only rescue and shelter when a person is involved and involved, and utterly dismayed by worldly contacts, relations, and events, which only exist in limited time and space temporarily. You are saved, so are all who do not leave Dada under any circumstances.

I was in Calcutta for a day's movie schedule and few days with Dada. Your two letters were there with Dada when He asked me to reply. You are wonderful to write, "Dada tell me from within or direct where to go." That is enough. Your play is on the fiery level. All past had a meaning significant for Truth or His ways, so take it in that way. So, mind is neutral now, with His, Dada's Love, nothing else matters. You are right to hold Him only. You become His now. He has come in human form of Dada to establish Truth, for His Leela, or Love Play. Can anyone move selflessly about the world as Dada moves on His own? No one can. Everywhere Dadaji goes He remains in a small room seeing a few

people. Those who are wanted will come to Him, meet Him and experience Mahanam. Others may not, but to see Dadaji's photo or hear His name, is also effective. That is why it is important to include Dada's photo in news articles and books. As I recorded in 1973, Dadaji said, "Because Dada and Mahanam will be in books, I will become exclusive. Eventually people will only see Dada and that is enough to be graced by His Divine Cosmic form." He enjoys His Leela and the message of Truth is delivered to the world.

One day in 1978, while riding in a car in New York, Dadaji said, "A time will come when there is great destruction. The world is proceeding toward it gradually with tendencies of mind and nature. The same fate happens to civilizations at the end of each Yuga cycle before the new one starts with stabilized mind and with Truth identified with Dadaji. The last one was Dvapara Yuga. Before Buddha and Christ there were dark days. This present Kali Yuga is the worst Kali Yuga, the worst of all civilizations, and it ends at the height of science automatically. There are so many Ages that have come and gone, Satya, Treta, Dvapara and Kali are civilizations termed according to the nature of the mind during each age. Nature remains the same. Nama was present in all Ages, but now humans have become self-proclaimed 'Gurus' or 'Gods' and there are so many religious organizations and castes, which will be finished."

Today there are so many differences and divisions between people; Truth is lost. Whatever people know of life and God is completely distorted and misinterpreted. The Root of Creation, Life and Destiny has come in human form as Dadaji to be amongst us at the end of civilization. He has come to mold human minds, attuning them to be conscious of Truth within as Mahanam, Gopal Govinda, and the existence of all. Dadaji has no mind, but he shows physical and mental suffering which moves and molds the future of humanity gradually from virulent, destructive minds to be born in the next birth with Truth.

Suffering doesn't end until He, "the One" in human form, comes with all the power of manifestation (Prakriti) as Dadaji. This (late 1980's onward) is the worst part, the height of suffering. People will wail and wail. War, natural calamities, diseases, and destruction are in Dadaji's wish to fix up humanity in proper shape; to remove all differences of religion and realize Truth is One and the whole Creation is His. Humanity cannot do it. See what happens. In deference to Truth, He has accelerated the inexorable Laws of Nature, Prakriti and mind to revolt. People will realize in three years time (1989, 1990, and 1991). Read the news coverage. Nature revolts, climates change. Human minds are unpredictable and will destroy each other over differences of religion and power. People will finish themselves by fighting against one another, ultimately to come to the Truth.

Diseases are accelerated. Dadaji says nobody knows why diseases take place one after another. Physicians fail, falling victim to diseases themselves. Diseases may be cured, but then comes another. All human calculations will be upset gradually to establish that humans can do nothing. Humans are helpless in His Creation. Ultimately, everyone will come to realize it is He that matters. He is the only Eternal Religion. This is a gradual process, Dadaji says, blows cannot be given all at one time, for one must feel them. A time will come when the Laws of Nature (Prakriti) will spare nothing. It does not spare Him also, because it is also His; He is both. When the Law of Nature is acute, virulent, and destruction sets in, Dadaji will leave. Prakriti will do the rest, as the world of Nature is also His. The rest follows to completion. One cannot imagine the fate of Creation. Dadaji said, "Only remedy is somehow remembering me. If you don't, does not matter. I am Prakriti and He."

So much of the population with corrupted minds has to be finished for a new civilization of Truth. Now Truth has been lost in the movement of mind's ignorance, greediness, selfishness. Power loving people are devoid of Love and Truth, and must come to realize God and humanity are inseparable. Thereafter, no differences of religion will exist.

These are recorded mandates of Dada for the future, the doings of His Law of Prakriti for Truth. She (Prakriti) does not spare anyone unless mind accepts Him and lives life normally with Him. Prakriti gives everything to enjoy, provided one takes care of Him. Otherwise, Prakriti does not spare, She is merciless. To guard us, Dadaji as Satyanarayan, says for the good of future civilizations, "Feed your normal and natural desires otherwise they will revolt. Do not starve them, but do not do excess either. And, keep Him in mind, and then you will be in His lap. Otherwise, Prakriti will not spare." It is the Law of His Creation, which He does not interfere with except to establish Truth.

In 1973, in Calcutta, while I was alone with Dadaji at His house, I asked, "Tell me frankly, in the future will Dadaji as Nama stay?" Dadaji said, "I is ego. I cannot say. You, Abhi, can say, 'yes'." I asked, "But, why has He not come as Rama or Krishna, why as Dadaji?" Dadaji said, "Without Dadaji who will teach Love? Rama or Krishna is Eternal and cannot express to guide. So He, in form as Dada, has come to bestow Love, and with Prakriti to mold life. Now it is a question of time. The seed is sown, then the tree grows, it flowers and fruit is there to eat. It cannot be done in a day."

This is Dadaji, Satyanarayan, without limitations. He is silent and patient; but in front of people Dadaji, as a man and brother, smokes cigarettes, drinks tea, shows concern for His family and shows feelings like laughing and impatience. All to show worldliness and one adapted to character of mind. But, as Satyanarayan, Creator of life and destiny knowing the whole Eternity, nothing escapes His vision. He shows the highest patience to tolerate our faults. Dadaji knows all but does not allow it to be known, saying, "I don't know anything." He does not care who comes or does not come, it does not matter to Him, because He is the Existence, Life, and Destiny, and, all minds will come to Him today or tomorrow. Mind starts from Him and finishes in Him receiving His Love. This is the purpose of Creation, so a person cannot do anything. He is the Creation Itself. All who meet Dada have no power to resist His Call. It is His wish from within. This is Dada.

I have lived so many years since my birth in Bangladesh village. Who knew a movie star would move with Dada to the present state of mind to write about Truth, about Dadaji? He has a cause for it. He being within, made my mind exclusive, unaware, gradually, He detached the mind from external and surrounding influences (Prakriti). Actions and reactions are gone. Sense of wants, demands, too, is gone.

Imagine how I could write this now and keep all recordings and records on Dadaji. I am His choice, which I never dreamed, as I wanted to be in movie acting. Now nothing is there except His works and talks, and some movie acting, also created by Him. He guides and looks after me. Only He can take away our mental involvements. Then we can be peaceful with stabilized mind. Analyze all who meet Him. Eventually, that is the outcome of Dadaji's Cosmic Divine Form. So, remembering Him is a must. Of course, we can't even remember Him unless He makes it so, which He has been doing. Dada has come to remove the cover of Maya, mind and ego, to help us feel the Oneness.

There are hundreds of cassettes out of which I took information to write to you. Dada spoke in Bengali, Hindi, English, etc. As Omniscient, He can speak any language whenever He feels necessary, including Urdu, Arabic, Sanskrit, and the earliest of languages. I felt like writing to you as if Dadaji guides from within. You are chosen one for Truth.

With love and best wishes,
Abhis